Pali Text Society

TIKAPAṬṬHĀNA

OF THE ABHIDHAMMA PIṬAKA

PART II.

KUSALATTIKAṂ

TOGETHER WITH

BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY FROM THE PAÑCAPPAKARAṆATTHAKATHĀ

EDITED BY

MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, D.Litt., M.A.

London
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY
BY
THE OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS, AMEN CORNER, E.C.
AND AT
NEW YORK, TORONTO, MELBOURNE, AND BOMBAY
1922

EDITORIAL NOTE

As was stated in the Foreword (p. iv) of the first part of this work, I had hoped to have completed, in this second part, the P.T.S. edition of the Tikapaṭṭhāna and its Commentary. This hope has not been realized. A first edition of the Apadāna—possibly not of the whole work—has been unexpectedly held up by the ill-health of its editor. It became necessary to find a substitute speedily for the second text issue of 1922. The editors of other works lying more or less ready for press are at the ends of the earth. Hence we have served up more Tikapaṭṭhāna. But it is midsummer now, and it is inconvenient to have the issues of the current year still blocking the way after midsummer. It is therefore necessary to defer to a short third part a synopsis of the remaining 'Tikas,' with the few remaining pages of the Commentary, and an Index.

Now that this respite has been gained, I hope, in this third part, to add a synopsis of the remainder of the Dukapaṭṭhāna (we only published Part I. in 1906), and to indicate very briefly the method pursued in the other three parts entitled Duka-Tika, Tika-Duka, and Tika-Tika Paṭṭhānaŋ.

In this volume the first of the 22 triplets—the Kusalattika—is set out fully, the only abbreviations besides those in the text being the use of initial letters for each of the 24 causal relations (*paccayas*) and numerical figures for numerals, when the interminable Gaṇanās occur. Given a *dhamma*, say, a unit, of good conduct in word, thought, or deed—'good' being such as produces happy result—will

there happen, in causal connexion of a certain variety with it, a second unit of good, or of bad, or of ethically neutral conduct? Or will it *not* arise with that specific kind of causal connexion? The specific kind or variety will be one of the six *hetus* (moral or immoral motives), or any other of the 24 causal connexions (*paccayas*), or more than one of them. Such is the bare framework. Filling it up are all the possible ways in which the varied moral procedure in intelligent beings, or unintelligent beings, is conceived as taking place. Impossible ways are ruled out.

The history of human ideas has surely no more striking evolution of pure scholasticism to offer than that which is here sampled. So far as we can get at the founder of Buddhism at all, we see a man spending nearly half a century in adapting his simple gospel of the good life to every shade of individual spiritual need that came before him. At the other extreme of this passionate patience to help the particular case we find, a few centuries later, the gigantic effort of the Paṭṭhāna to make a class or type of every possible particular case that can be imagined. The result may be imposing in its complexity and ingenuity. But we there move in a world of *dhammas* as far removed from the flesh-and-mind actuality of this man's case or that woman's as are the symbols in a book of algebra. Years were spent on that result, without the work of the founder being advanced a single step. The best that can be said is, firstly, that the elaborators, while they worked, were kept out of mischief; secondly, that whereas they were not teaching their fellows how to live, they were doing their best to think. Their object of thought was human character as revealed by past human experience, and reduced to a mass of abstract judgments. It was not kept alive, corrected and improved upon by intercourse with and observation of the little world without

them, much less of the greater world that lay to them inaccessible. Hence their object of study was a fixed, rigid world, admitting of no exceptions, yielding always uniform results. It was divorced from the ever-fluid world of the living.

And the oddest thing in the tradition is that all this mass of abstract affirmation is put into the mouth of the founder as a stodgy harangue delivered to devas—to devas who, in a certain childlike ingenuousness of mind that characterizes their utterances, are less likely to have appreciated abstract considerations than any earthly congregation whatever! (cf. *Expositor*, 2, 17).

How strange a phenomenon does the growth of any church present!

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

CHIPSTEAD, SURREY,
June, 1922.

CONTENTS

[KUSALATTIKAŊ

PAṬICCAVĀRO

A. Paṇṇattivāro.[1]

1. *Hetupaccayo.* (*a*) *Anulomaŋ.*]

(i) Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ?[2]

(ii) Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo dhammo
(iii) Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo
} uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ?

Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca
(iv) . . . kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā
(v) . . . akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā
(vi) . . . kusalo ca akusalo ca dhammā
(vii) . . . kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā
} uppajjeyyuŋ hetupaccayā ?

(viii) Siyā akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca
(*a*) akusalo dhammo, (*b*) kusalo dhammo, (*c*) avyākato dhammo } uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ?

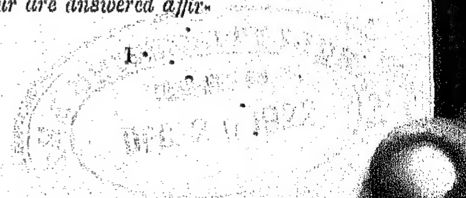
Siyā akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca
(*d*) akusalo ca avyākato ca, (*e*) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (*f*) kusalo ca akusalo ca, (*g*) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca } dhammā uppajjeyyuŋ hetupaccayā ?

(ix) Siyā avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca
(*a*) avyākato, (*b*) kusalo, (*c*) akusalo dhammo } uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ?

Siya avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca
(*d*) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (*e*) akusalo ca avyākato ca, (*f*) kusalo ca akusalo ca, (*g*) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca } dhammā uppajjeyyuŋ hetupaccayā ?

[1] Udāhu pañhavāro, udāhu pucchāvāro. *Comy.*

[2] *Such of these possible relations as actually occur are answered affirmatively in the* Niddesavāro, p. 73.



(x) Siyā kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca

(*a*) kusalo, (*b*) akusalo, (*c*) avyākato dhammo } uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ?

(*d*) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (*e*) akusalo ca avyākato ca, (*f*) kusalo ca akusalo ca, (*g*) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākatā ca dhammā } uppajjeyyuŋ hetupaccayā ?

(xi) Siyā akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca

(*a*) kusalo, (*b*) akusalo, (*c*) avyākato dhammo, } uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ?

(*d*) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (*e*) akusalo ca avyākato ca, (*f*) kusalo ca akusalo ca, (*g*) kusalo ca akusalo ca, avyākato ca } dhammā uppajjeyyuŋ hetupaccayā ?

Siyā kusalañ ca akusalañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca

(*a*)–(*g*) *as above.*

Siyā kusalañ ca akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca

(*a*)–(*g*) *as above.*

2.

Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . .

Yathā hetupaccayo *vitthārito. Evaŋ* ārammaṇapaccayo *pi vitthāretabbo vācanā maggena* . . . *evaŋ* adhipatipaccayo . . . avigatapaccayo *pi vitthāretabbo vācanā maggena.*

Ekamūlakaŋ.

Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . hetupaccayā avigatapaccayā ?

Dumūlakaŋ.

Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . . hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā avigatapaccayā ?

Timūlakaŋ.

Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetu,- ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, anantarapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, avigatapaccayā ?

Catumūlakaŋ.

Pañcamūlamūkādikā *sankhittā.* Ekamūlakaŋ, dumūlakaŋ, ti-, catu-, pañca-, sabbamūlakaŋ *asaŋmuyhantena vitthāretabbaŋ.*

Hetumūlakaŋ.

2–24.

So for the other paccayas (2–24).

Ekekassa padassa ekamūlakaŋ, dumūlakaŋ, timūlakaŋ, catumūlakaŋ, pañcamūlakaŋ, sabbamūlakaŋ asaŋmuyhantena vitthāretabbaŋ.

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraŋ dukuttamaŋ
Dukaŋ tikañ ceva tikaŋ dukañ ca
Tikaŋ tikañ ceva dukaŋ dukañ ca
Cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti.

[*b. Paccanīyaŋ.*]

Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā ? . . . (*Yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthāretabbo, evaŋ paccanīye pi na-hetupaccayo vitthāretabbo*).

Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ . . . na-ārammanapaccayā . . . na adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . . no-atthipaccayā . . . no-natthipaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā . . . no avigatapaccayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . (*Yathā anulome ekekassa padassa ekamūlakaŋ, dumūlakaŋ, timūlakaŋ, catumūlakaŋ, yāva tevīsatimūlaŋ, evaŋ paccanīye pi vitthāretabbaŋ*).

Tikañ ca . . . (*here follows the quatrain as above, substituting* cha paccanīyamhi *for* cha anulomamhi).

[*c. Anulomapaccanīyaŋ.*]

Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . akusalo dhammo uppajjeyya. . . .

(*Yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthārito, evaŋ anulomapaccanīye pi padaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.*)

Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . hetupaccayā na-anantarapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . hetupaccayā no-avigatapaccayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya (*a*) hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . na-anantarapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-avigatapaccayā ? . . . (*b*) hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā na-anantarapaccayā ? . . . hetu-, ārammaṇa-adhipati-paccayā no-avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . .

Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā no-vigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetupaccayā no-vigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetu- ārammaṇa-paccayā nādhipati-paccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetu- ārammaṇa- no-vigata-paccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . no-vigatapaccayā ? . . .

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānaŋ . . . *pe* . . . .[1]

Cha anuloma-paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti.

[*Paccanīyānulomaŋ.*]

Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . na-hetupaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . .

[1] *The quatrain as above save in last line.*

Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthi- . . . no-natthi- . . . novigatapaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya nārammaṇapaccayā[1] hetupaccayā ? . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā[1] adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthipaccayā hetupaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-avigatapaccayā vigatapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā vigatapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthipaccayā no-natthipaccayā vigatapaccayā ?

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānaŋ . . . (*the quatrain as above but*)
Cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Paṇṇattivāro niṭṭhito.

[B. NIDDESAVĀRO.]

1 (*hetu*).

(i)[2] *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā,
tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho,
dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . .

(iii) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato khandho uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

[1] B. *sic.*
[2] Cf. *corresponding questions in* Paṇṇattivāro, p. 69 f.

(iv) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ,

tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho citta-, *etc.*

dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā citta-, *etc.*

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayo.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . (*as above*).

(viii, *c*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca . . . (*as above*).

(viii, *d*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ . . . tayo . . . dve . . . (*as above*).

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā.*

Vipākavyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā citta . . . *pe* . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ . . . khandhe paṭicca vatthuŋ . . . vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā . . . ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahabhūtā . . . tayo mahābhūte paṭicca ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . dve mahābhūte paṭicca dve mahābhūtā . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . kaṭattā-rūpaŋ upādā-rūpaŋ . . .

(x, *c*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

(xi, *c*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

2.[1]

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā* . . . (*continue as in* 1).

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā* (*continue as under* 1, viii, *a*).

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . . vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā . . .

3.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā* . . . (*continue as before*).

(iii) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

(iv) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā Kusalaŋ tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho Kusalaŋ dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā	cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ . . .

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

. . . ekaŋ . . . tayo . . . tayo . . . ekaŋ . . . dve . . . dve. . . .

(viii, *c*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(viii, *d*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti adhipatipaccayā.*

[1] Cf. *Nos. of* paccayas *on* p. iii.

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ . . . (*as above* 1, *c*) . . . cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā.

tayo khandhe . . . eko . . .
dve „ . . . dve . . . } samuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .
tayo mahābhūte „ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . .
dve „ „ dve mahābhūtā . . .
mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

(x, *c*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(xi, *c*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

4, 5.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati anantara-paccayā . . . samanantarapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . .

Anantaraŋ pi samanantaraŋ pi ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaŋ.

6.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati sahajātapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo . . .
tayo khandhe „ eko . . .
dve „ „ dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaŋ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati sahajātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(iv) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti sahajātapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . tayo
tayo . . . . eko
dve . . . . dve khandhā } cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati sahajātapaccayā.*

(viii, *b*) Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . tayo . . .
tayo . . . . eko . . .
dve . . . . dve khandhā . . .

(viii, *c*) *Akusalaŋ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati sahajātapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(viii, *d*) *Akusalaŋ . . . akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti sahajātapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . tayo . . .
tayo . . . . eko
dve . . . . dve khandhā
} cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati sahajātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.
tayo khandhe . . . eko . . .
dve ,, . . . dve . . .
} cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ . . .
. . . tayo khandhā eko . . .
. . . dve ,, dve . . .
} kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ.
. . . khandhe paṭicca vatthuŋ . . .
vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo . . .
tayo . . . . . ekaŋ . . .
dve . . . . . dve mahābhūtā . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

Bāhiraŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .
tayo . . . . ekaŋ
dve . . . . dve

Mahābhūte paṭicca upādārūpaŋ.

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo . . .
tayo . . . . ekaŋ . . .
dve . . . . dve . . .
mahābhūte paṭicca upādārūpaŋ . . .

Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo . . .
tayo . . . . ekaŋ . . .

(*as just above*) . . . upādārūpaŋ . . .

Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo . . . ekaŋ . . . dve . . . dve . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaŋ upādārūpaŋ . . .

(x, *c*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato . . . uppajjati sahajātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(xi, *c*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca* (*as above*) . . .

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca (*as above*) . . .

7.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ (*as under* 6) . . . dve khandhā . . .

(ii) *Akusalaŋ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ . . . (*as just above*).

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ . . . avyākato . . .* (*as above*).

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā vatthu ca . . .

tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho vatthu ca . . .
dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā vatthu ca . . .
khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . .
vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo mahābhūte paṭicca ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . dve mahābhūte paṭicca dve mahābhūtā . . .

Bāhiraŋ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . utusamuṭṭhānaŋ[1] . . . asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo . . . ekaŋ . . . dve . . . dve mahābhūtā . . .

8.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati nissayapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca . . .

Nissayapaccayaŋ sahajātapaccaya-sadisaŋ.

[1] *Elisions as in text. Fill in as under* 6.

9.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati upanissayapaccayā.*
Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca.
Upanissayapaccayaŋ ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaŋ.

10.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve khandhā . . . vatthuŋ purejātapaccayā.

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . . vatthuŋ purejātapaccayā . . .

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . . ekaŋ . . . dve . . . dve . . . vatthuŋ purejātapaccayā.

12.[1]

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ (*as in* 10) . . . dve . . . dve khandhā . . . (*So for* Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . .).

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ . . . avyakato . . . uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ (*as in* 10) . . .

13.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca . . . (*tīṇi*) . . .

(viii) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca . . .* (*tīṇi*) . . .

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati kammapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

[1] (11) *pacchājātapaccaya—is omitted* Cf. *Comy. hereon.*

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā-rūpaŋ upādā-rūpaŋ . . .

Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaŋ upādā-rūpaŋ . . .

(x, *e*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati kammapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

(xi, *e*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca . . . avyākato dhammo uppajjati kammapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

14.

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ, ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . tayo . . . eko khandho cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpan . . .

So dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ . . . tayo khandhe . . . eko khandho kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ.

So dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . . vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā . . . ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo . . . ekaŋ . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ, kaṭattā-, upādā-rūpaŋ . . .

15.

(i) Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āhārapaccayā.

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca . . . *tīṇi.*

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca . . . *tīṇi.*

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca (*as in* 14) . . .

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca . . . mahābhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpaŋ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca* . . . (xi, c) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

16.

(i) *Kusalaŋ* . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppajjati indriyapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca . . . *tīṇi.*

Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca . . . *tīṇi.*

Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca . . . *pe* . . .

Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca . . .

(*indriyapaccayaŋ kammapaccaya-sadisaŋ*[1]).

17, 18.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati jhānapaccayā* . . . *maggapaccayā* . . .

(*jhānapaccayaŋ pi maggapaccayaŋ pi hetupaccaya-sadisaŋ*[2]).

19.

(i) *Kusalaŋ* . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppajjati sampayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca . . .

(*sampayuttapaccayaŋ ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaŋ*).

20.

(i, *a*) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

(*b*) Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . .

(*c*) Vatthuŋ vippayattapaccayā.

[1] *I.e.* (13). [2] *I.e.* (1).

(iii) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

(*b*) Kusale khandhe cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

(*c*) Khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

(iv) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

(*b*) Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . ; tayo khandhe . . .

. . . eko . . . cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . .; dve khandhe . . .

. . . dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . .

(*c*) Khandhā vatthuŋ . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

(*d*) Cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ . . . *as in* 1 (*b*) and (*c*).

Akusalaŋ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe . . . *as in* 2 (*b*) and (*c*).

(viii, *d*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ . . . *as in* 3 (*b*), (*c*) and (*d*).

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . .; *so for* tayo . . . eko . . . *and for* dve . . . dve . . . Khandhā vatthuŋ . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ . . .; tayo khandhe . . . eko. . . kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ . . .; *so for* dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhā vatthuŋ, kaṭattā-rūpaŋ khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā. Khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . .; vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā.

Khandhā vatthuŋ, vatthu khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .; tayo . . . ekaŋ . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ . . .

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.[1]

(x, c) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.[1]

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.[1]

21.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati atthipaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo . . . (*sankhittaŋ*).

(*Atthipaccayaŋ sahajātapaccaya-sadisaŋ.*)

22, 23.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati natthipaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā.*

Natthipaccayaŋ pi vigatapaccayaŋ pi ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaŋ.

24.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati avigatapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ evaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . .

Avigatapaccayaŋ sahajātapaccaya-sadisaŋ.
Ime tevīsati paccayā sajjhāyantena vitthāretabbā.

[1] *So the text.*

[*Gaṇanā-mūlakā.*[1]]

Hetuyā nava	Kamme nava
Ārammaṇe tīṇi	Vipāke ekaŋ
Adhipatiyā nava	Āhāre nava
Anantare tīṇi	Indriye nava
Samanantare tīṇi	Jhāne nava
Sahajāte nava	Magge nava
Aññamaññe tīṇi	Sampayutte tīṇi
Nissaye nava	Vippayutte nava
Upanissaye tīṇi	Atthiyā nava
Purejāte tīṇi	Natthiyā tīṇi
Āsevane tīṇi	Vigate tīṇi
	Avigate nava.

[*Hetumūlakā.*]

Hetupaccayā
ārammaṇe tīṇi — samanantare tīṇi
adhipatiyā nava — sahajāte nava
anantare tīṇi — aññamaññe tīṇi . . .
etc., as in list above.

[*Dumūlakaŋ.*]

Hetupaccayā
ārammaṇapaccayā — anantare tīṇi
adhipatiyā tīṇi — samanantare tīṇi . . .
All tīṇi *except* vipāke ekaŋ.

[*Timūlakaŋ.*]

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā anantara-, samanantara-, sahajāta-, aññamañña-, nissaya-, upanissaya-, purejāta-,[2] āsevana-paccayā kamme tīṇi . . . avigate tīṇi (*omitting* vipāka-).

[*Sesamūlakā.*]

Hetupaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā avigatapaccayā tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-, āhāre ekaŋ . . . avigate ekaŋ.

[1] Cf. *Comy. hereon.*

[2] *Omitting* pacchājāta-.

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā avigate ekaŋ.

Gaṇanā-hetumūlakā niṭṭhitā.

Ārammaṇe ṭhitena sabbattha tīṇ' eva pañhā.

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi.
adhipatiyā tīṇi . . . *pe* . . .
avigate tīṇi.

Adhipatipaccayā hetuyā nava
ārammaṇe tīṇi . . . *pe* . . .
avigate nava.

Anantarapaccayā } hetuyā tīṇi . . . *pe* . . .
samanantarapaccayā } avigate tīṇi.

Sahajātapaccayā hetuyā nava . . . *pe* . . .

Aññamaññapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi.
Nissayapaccayā hetuyā nava.
Upanissayapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi.
Purejātapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi,
Āsevanapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi,
ārammaṇe tīṇi . . . *pe* . . .
purejāte tīṇi,
kamme tīṇi,
āhāre tīṇi . . . *pe* . . .
avigate tīṇi.

Āsevanamūlake vipākaŋ natthi.

Kammapaccayā hetuyā nava
Vipākapaccayā hetuyā ekaŋ,
ārammaṇe ekaŋ . . . *pe* . . .
purejāte ekaŋ,
kamme ekaŋ
āhāre ekaŋ . . . *pe* . . .
avigate ekaŋ.

Vipākamūlake āsevanaŋ natthi.

Āhārapaccayā hetuyā nava.
Indriyapaccayā hetuyā nava.
Jhānapaccayā hetuyā nava.
Maggapaccayā hetuyā nava.
Sampayuttapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi,
Vippayuttapaccayā hetuyā nava,
Atthipaccayā hetuyā nava,
Natthipaccayā hetuyā tīṇi
Vigatapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi
Avigatapaccayā hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe tīṇi,
adhipatiyā nava,
natthiyā tīṇi,
vigate tīṇi.

Ekekaŋ paccayaŋ mūlakaŋ kātun asajjhāyantena gaṇetabbā ti.

Anulomaŋ.

[*Paccanīyaŋ.*]

1 (*na-hetu*).

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . .

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaŋ vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ . . ., tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā. . . .

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo . . . ekaŋ . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . kaṭattā rūpaŋ . . . upādā rūpaŋ . . .

Bāhiraŋ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ

. . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo . . .; tayo . . . ekaŋ . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ . . .

2 (*na-ārammaṇa*).

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

So for Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ . . .

(ix, c) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthuŋ . . . Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo . . . ekaŋ . . .; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ, kaṭattā rūpaŋ, upādā rūpaŋ . . . Bāhiraŋ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Asaññasattānaŋ . . . *pe* . . . (*as under* nahetu) . . . kaṭattā rūpaŋ, upādā rūpaŋ.

(x, c) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

So for Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca . . .

3 (*na-adhipati*).

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . .; tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

(iv) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . .; tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve khandhā (*sic*).

(viii, c) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . *pe* . . . (*as in* kusalaŋ . . .).

(ix, a) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . .; *so* tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ . . .; *so* tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthuŋ, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaŋ . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ, kaṭattā rūpaŋ, upādā rūpaŋ.

Bāhiraŋ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ. . . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo . . .; tayo . . . ekaŋ . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

(x, c) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca avyakatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca . . . (*as under prev.*).

4 (*na-anantara*).

(iii) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-anantarapaccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

Na-anantarapaccayaŋ pi na-samanantarapaccayaŋ pi na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaŋ.

7 (*na-aññamañña*).

(iii) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-aññamaññapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-aññamaññapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe . . . (*as under prev.*).

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na aññamaññapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ.

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

Bāhire mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaŋ.

Utusamuṭṭhāne mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaŋ.

Asaññasattānaŋ mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

(x, *c*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-aññamaññapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca . . . (*analogous to* x, *c*).

9 (*na-upanissaya*).

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-upanissayapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

Na-upanissayapaccayaŋ na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaŋ.

10 (*na-purejāta*).

(i) *Kusalaŋ* . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. . . .

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe akusalaŋ ekaŋ . . . (*as under* i).

(viii, *c*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. . . .

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . . Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ. . . . *So for* tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthuŋ; vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā. Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaŋ . . .; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ. . . .

Bāhiraŋ . . . Ahārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaŋ . . .; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ upāda rūpaŋ.

(x, *c*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rupaŋ.

(xi, *c*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca* . . . (*as for* x, *c*) . . . rūpaŋ.

11 (*na-pacchājāta*).

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-pacchājatapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca . . . *pe* . . .

12 (*na-āsevana*).

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-āsevanapaccayā.*
Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca . . .

Na-pacchājātapaccayaŋ pi na-āsevanapaccayaŋ pi na-adhipatipaccaya-sadisaŋ.

13 (*na-kamma*).

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*
Kusale khandhe paṭicca kusalā cetanā.

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*
Akusale khandhe paṭicca akusalā cetanā.

(ix, *c*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*
Kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kiriyāvyākatā cetanā. Bāhiraŋ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaŋ . . .; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaŋ.

14 (*na-vipāka*).

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*
Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca . . . (*tīṇi*).

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca* . . . (*as above . . . tīṇi*).

(ix, *c*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*
Kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . . rūpaŋ. . . .
Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ. Bāhiraŋ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . utusamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

(x, c) *Kusalañ ca avyakatañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca . . . (as for x, c).*

15 (*na-āhāra*).

(ix, c) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-āhārapaccayā.*

Bāhiraŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ. . . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

16 (*na-indriya*).

Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-indriyapaccayā.

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaŋ.

Asaññasattānaŋ mahābhūte paṭicca rūpajīvitindriyaŋ.

17 (*na-jhāna*).

Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-jhānapaccayā.

Pañca-viññāṇasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā, tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Bāhiraŋ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

18 (*na-magga*).

Avyākataŋ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-maggapaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; *so for* tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetupaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ; *so for* tayo . .

eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthuŋ; vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; *so for* tayo . . . ekaŋ . . .; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ. Bāhiraŋ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . upādā rūpaŋ. Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

19 (*na-sampayutta*).

(iii) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-sampayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

Na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaŋ.

20 (*na-vippayutta*).

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.*

Arūpe kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo . . . dve khandhā.

(ii) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca* . . . (*as for* i).

(iii) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.*

Arūpe vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . tayo, *etc.*

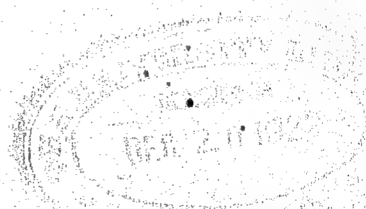
Bāhiraŋ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūtā kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ . . .

22, 23.

(iii) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati no-natthipaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . .

Na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaŋ.



[Gaṇanamūlakā[1]

1. *Hetu-ekamūlakaŋ.*]

Na-hetuyā dve	(Na-H 2)	na-kamme tīṇi	(Na-K 3)
na-ārammaṇe pañca	(Na-Ā 5)	na-vipāke nava	(Na-V 9)
na-adhipatiyā nava	(Na-A 9)	na-indriye ekaŋ	(Na-I 1)
na-anantare pañca	(Na-An 5)	na-jhāne ekaŋ	(Na-Jh 1)
na-samanantare pañca	(Na-S 5)	na-magge ekaŋ	(Na-M 1)
na-aññamaññe pañca	(Na-Añ 5)	na-sampayutte pañca	(Na-Sp 5)
na-upanissaye pañca	(Na-U 5)	na-vippayutte tīṇi	(Na-Vpp 3)
na-purejāte satta	(Na-Pu 7)	no-natthiyā pañca	(No-Nat 5)
na-pacchājāte nava	(Na-Pā 9)	no-vigate pañca	(No-Vg 5)
na-āsevane nava	(Na-Ās 9)		

Na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 2	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pā 2	Na-I 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 1
Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-M 1	

[*Dumūlakaŋ.*]

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1, Na-An 1, Na-S 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*as above, but all with only* ekaŋ).

[*Ti-mūlakādi.*]

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . *and so on to* (23) no-vigatapaccayā, *omitting* (6), (8), (21), (24).

Na-hetumūlakaŋ.

[1] From this point the *paccayas*, when they occur in lists, will be printed in abbreviated form, and the number of *cittas*, in which they are experienced, in numerals. In this first list they are printed both in full and in abbreviated form, as a guide. The following is a full list of the *paccayas* and their abbreviations:

1. Hetu	H	9. Upanissaya	U	17. Jhāna	Jh
2. Ārammaṇa	Ā	10. Purejāta	Pu	18. Magga	M
3. Adhipati	A	11. Pacchājāta	Pā	19. Sampayutta	Sp
4. Anantara	An	12. Āsevana	Ās	20. Vippayutta	Vpp
5. Samanantara	S	13. Kamma	K	21. Atthi	At
6. Sahajāta	Sj	14. Vipāka	V	22. Natthi	Nat
7. Aññamañña	Añ	15. Āhāra	Āh	23. Vigata	Vg
8. Nissaya	N	16. Indriya	I	24. Avigata	Avg

[*Na-ārammaṇamūlakaŋ.*]

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-U 5	Na-V 5	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Pu 5	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 1
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 5	Na-I 1	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 5	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-Añ 5	Na-K 1	Na-M 1	

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā, na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 2.

[*Na-adhipatimūlakaŋ.*]

Na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 3
. . . *pe* . . .	Na-Ās 9	. . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2
. . . *pe* . . .	Na-Ās 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-U 1	Na-K 1	. . . *pe* . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-Pu 2			

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekaŋ*) No-Nat 1
Na-Vpp 1 No-Vg 1

Na-anantarapaccayā, na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamaññapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaŋ.

Na-purejātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-V 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-U 5	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-Pa 7	. . . *pe* . . .	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 7	Na-M 1	

Na-purejāte-paccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 2	Na-Sp 1	

Na-purejatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekaŋ*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Sp 1	

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekaŋ*) . . . No-Nat, No-Vg 1.

Na-kammapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-S 1	. . . *pe* . . .	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-Ān 1	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-U 1	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 3	. . . *pe* . . .	No-Vg 1

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekaŋ*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-vipākapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	. . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
. . . *pe* . . .	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	. . . *pe* . . .	. . . *pe* . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-Ān 1	Na-Ās 2	Na-Sp 1	

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekaŋ*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-āhāra- na-indriya-, na-jhāna-, na-maggapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekaŋ*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 1 Na-Ā 5 . .

Na-ārammaṇappaccaya-sadisaŋ . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-S 1	Na-Pu 3	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-V 3	No-Nat 1
Na-A 3	Na-U 1	Na-Āh 1	No-Vg 1
Na-An 1			

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 2	. . . *pe* . . .
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-V 2	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Vg 1

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekaŋ*) . . . No-Nat. 1, No-Vg 1.

No-natthipaccayā . . . No-vigatapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Ās 5	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 5 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 5
Na-S 5	Na-V 5	Na-Vpp 1
Na-Añ 5	Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-U 5 . . . *pe* . . .		

No-vigatapaccayā na-hetu paccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekaŋ*) . . . Na-Vpp 1, No-Nat 1.

Paccanīyaŋ.

[*Anulomapaccanīya-gaṇanā.*]

Hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3
. . . *pe* . . .	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5
Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9		

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Pu 3 Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3, Na-Vpp 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-; . . . purejāta-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . Na-V 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-,[1] purejāta-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

[1] *Text does not indicate whether 3, 4, etc., are again to be included.*

Hetu-, . . . (*as above, adding*) kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā
Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-paccayā
Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka- . . . avigata-paccayā
Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

[*Hetumūlakaŋ.*]

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Ās 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 3
Na-A 3	Na-K 3	Na-Jh 3	Na-Vpp 3

Ārammaṇapaccayā
Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Ārammaṇamūlakaŋ.
Yathā hetumūlakaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

Āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-K 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3

Yathā hetumūlakaŋ.

Kammapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-V 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	. . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Kammapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9		

Kammapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-V 3	

Yathā hetumūlakaŋ.

Vipākapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Jh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-Ā 1 . 1. *pe*...	Na-U 1 ... *pe*...	... *pe* ...	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-Vpp 1	

Vipākapaccayā, hetu-, ... purejāta-, kamma-, āhāra-, ... avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Āhārapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-I 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-M 1	

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-P 3 ... *pe* ... Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

Indriyapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-M 1	

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 ... *pe* ... Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

Jhānapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Nat 6
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	. . . *pe* . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Sampayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakaŋ.

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 5	Na-V 9	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-Añ 5			

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 1 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā, hetu-, ārammaṇa-adhipati-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayutta-, hetu-, purejāta-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Vippayutta-, hetu-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Vippayutta-hetu-purejāta-kamma . . . *pe* . . . āhāra-avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1. Na-Ās 1.

Atthipaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1. . .*pe*. . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Atthipaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Atthipaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

Natthipaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-Vp 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	. . . *pe* . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Yathā ārammaṇamūlakaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

Avigatapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1. . .*pe*. . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Yathā hetumūlakaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

Anulomapaccanīya-gaṇanā.

[*Paccanīyānuloma-gaṇanā.*[1]]

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā2	Ās 2	I 2	Sp 2
An 2	K 2	Jh 2	. . . *pe* . . .
. . . *pe* . . .	V 1	M 1	Avg 2
Pu 2	Āh 2		

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

Na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-, na-adhipati-, . . . *pe* . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	Jh 1	At 1	

(*sabbattha ekaŋ.*)

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇa-, . . . *pe* . . . na-aññamañña-, na-upanissaya-, . . . *pe* . . . na-āsevana-paccayā . . . (*yāv' āsevanā sabbaŋ sadisaŋ*).

Na-kamme gaṇite pañca pañhā honti.

Na-kammapaccayā

Sj 1 N 1 Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-hetu-, . . . na-samanantara-, na-aññamañña-, na-upanissaya-, . . . na-āhāra-paccayā

Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-hetu-, . . . na-samanantara-, na-aññamañña-, na-upanissaya-, . . . na-vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

H 5	Añ 1	V 5	M 5
A 5	N 5	Āh 5	Vpp 5
Sj 5	K 5	. . . *pe* . . .	Avg 5

[1] B. °ānulomaŋ.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

Yathā hetumūlakaŋ.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 9	Añ 3	K 9	Vpp 9
Ā 3	N 9	V 1	At 9
An 3	U 3	Āh 9 . . . *pe* . . .	Nat 3
S 3	Pu 3	M 9	Vg 3
Sj 9	Ās 3	Sp 3	Avg 9

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 2	Āh 2	M 1
An 2 . . . *pe* . . .	K 2	I 2	Sp 2 . . . *pe* . . .
Pu 2	V 1	Jh 2	Avg 2

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

. . . (*sankhittaŋ*) . . .

Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamaññapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā

H 5	Añ 1	V 1	Vpp 5
A 5	N 5	Āh 5 . . . *pe* . . .	At 5
Sj 5	K 5	M 5	Avg 5

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

. . . (*sankhittaŋ*) . . .

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 7	Añ 3	V 1	Vpp 5
Ā 3	N 7	Āh 7	At 7
A 7	U 3	. . . *pe* .	Nat 3
An 3	Āv 3	M 7	Vg 3
S 3	K 7	Sp 3	Avg 7
Sj 7			

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . .	V 1	Jh 2	Vpp 1
U 2	Āh 2	M 1	At 2 . . . *pe*
Ās 1	I 2	Sp 2	Avg 2
K 2			

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1 ... *pe* ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

... (*sankhittaŋ*) ...

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

H 9	Añ 3	K 9	Vpp 9
Ā 3	N 9	V 1	At 9
A 9	U 3	Āh 9 ... *pe* ...	Nat 3
An 3	Pu 3	M 9	Vg 3
S 3	Ās 3	Sp 3	Avg 9
Sj 9			

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 2	I 2	Sp 2
An 2	K 2	Jh 2	... *pe* ...
... *pe* ...	V 1	M 1	Avg 2
Pu 2	Āh 2		

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1 ... *pe* ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

... (*sankhittaŋ*) ...

Na-āsevanapaccayā

H 9	Sj 9	K 9	Vpp 9
Ā 3	Añ 3	Vp 1	At 9
A 9	N 9	Āh 9 ... *pe* ...	Nat 3
An 3	N 3	M 9	Vg 3
S 3	Pu 3	Sp 3	Avg 9

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	K 2	I 2	Sp 2 ... *pe* ...
An 2 ... *pe* ...	V 1	Jh 2	Avg 2
Pu 2	Āh 2	M 1	

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1 ... *pe* ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

... (*sankhittaŋ*) ...

Na-kammapaccayā

H 3	Pu 3	Āh 3 ... *pe* ...
A 3 ... *pe* ...	Ās 3	Avg 3

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Ās 1	Jh 1
An 1 ... *pe* ...	Āh 1	Sp 1 ... *pe* ...
Pu 1	I 1	Avg 1

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1
Añ 1	Āh 1	Avg 1

. . . (*sankhittaŋ*) . . .

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 9	Añ 3	K 9	Vpp 3
Ā 3	N 9	Āh 9	At 9
A 9	U 3	. . . *pe* . . .	Nat 3
An 3	Pu 3	M 9	Vg 3
S 3	Ās 3	Sp 3	Avg 9
Sj 9			

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 2	I 2	Sp 2
An 2	K 2	Jh 2	. . . *pe* . . .
. . . *pe* . . .	Āh 2	M 1	Avg 2
Pu 2			

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	Āh 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	I 1		

. . . (*sankhittaŋ*) . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	I 1	Avg 1
Añ 1	K 1	At 1	

. . . (*sankhittaŋ*) . . .

Na-indriyapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	Avg 1
Añ 1	K 1	At 1	

. . . (*sankhittaŋ*) . . .

Na-jhānapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	I 1	. . . *pe* . . .
An 1	K 1	Sp 1	Avg 1
. . . *pe* . . .	. . . *pe* . . .		

. . . (*sankhittaŋ*) . . .

Na-maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Avg 1
An 1 . . . *pe* . . .	As 1 . . . *pe* . . .	

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	. . . *pe* . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1			

. . . (*sankhittaŋ*) . . .

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

H 5	N 5	Āh 5	Vpp 5
A 5	K 5	. . . *pe* . . .	At 5
Sj 5	V 1	M 5	Avg 5
Añ 1			

Na-sampayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	. . . *pe* . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1			

. . . (*sankhittaŋ*) . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3	Ās 3	At 3
. . . *pe* . . .	. . . *pe* . . .	. . . *pe* . . .
U 3	Sp 3	Avg 3

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 1	Jh 2	At 2
An 2	K 2	M 1	. . . *pe* . . .
. . . *pe* . . .	Āh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2
U 2	I 2		

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	I 1	Avg 1
Añ 1	Āh 1	At 1	

. . . (*sankhittaŋ*) . . .

No-natthipaccayā no-vigatapaccayā

H 5	N 5	Āh 5	Vpp 5
A 5	K 5	. . . *pe* . . .	At 5
Sj 5	V 1	M 5	Avg 5
Añ 1			

No-vigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

No-vigata-, na-hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . na-samanantara-, na-aññamañña-paccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
N 1	. . . *pe* . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

No-vigata-, na-hetu-, . . . (*sankhittaŋ*) . . . na-kamma-paccayā

Sj 1 Añ 1 Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

No-vigata-, . . . na-hetu-, . . . (*sankhittaŋ*) . . . na-āhāra-paccayā
Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

No-vigata-, . . . na-hetu-, . . . (*sankhittaŋ*) . . . no-natthi-paccayā
Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Paccanīyānulomaŋ.

Paṭiccavāro niṭṭhito.

[*Sahajātavāro*

Anulomaŋ.]

1.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ sahajāto kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ sahajātā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe sahajāto eko khandho; dve khandhe sahajātā dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ sahajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe sahajātaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(iv) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ sahajāto kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ. Sahajātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, tayo khandhe sahajāto eko khandho cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve khandhe sahajātā dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ sahajāto akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ sahajātā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve khandhā.

Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ sahajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Akusale khandhe sahajātaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(viii, *d*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ sahajāto akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ sahajātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ sahajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ sahajātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ sahajātā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ; *so for* tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe sahajātaŋ vatthu; vatthuŋ sahajātā khandhā.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ sahajātā tayo mahābhūtā; *so for* tayo . . . ekaŋ . . .; dve . . . dve. . . . Mahābhūte sahajātaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattārūpaŋ upādārūpaŋ.

(x, c) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ sahajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca sahajātaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ sahajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca sahajātaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

Yathā paṭiccavāro evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

H 0[1]	Añ 3	V 1	Vpp 0
Ā 3	N 0	Āh 0	At 0
A 0	U 3	I 0	Nat 3
An 3	Pu 3	Jh 0	Vg 3
S 3	Ās 3	M 0	Avg 0
Sj 0	K 0	Sp 3	

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

(*Yathā Paṭiccavāra-gaṇanā evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ !*[2])

[*Paccanīyaŋ.*]

1.

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ sahajāto akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe sahajāto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ sahajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaŋ vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ

[1] K. *adds* paṭiccagaṇanā. [2] K. gaṇetabbā.

sahajātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; *so for* tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ sahajātā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ; *so for* tayo . . .; dve . . .

Khandhe[1] sahajātaŋ vatthu; vatthuŋ sahajātā khandhā.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ sahajātā tayo mahābhūtā; *so for* tayo . . .; dve . . .

Mahābhūte sahajātaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattārūpaŋ upādārūpaŋ. Bāhiraŋ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ sahajātā tayo mahābhūtā; mahābhūte sahajātaŋ katattārūpaŋ upādārūpaŋ.

Yathā paṭiccavāre evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.[2]

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vp 3
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-I 1	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5

Paccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Anulomapaccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	K 2	Jh 2
A 2 . . . *pe* . . .	V 1	M 1
Pu 2	Āh 1	Sp 2 . . . *pe* . . .
Ās 2	I 1	Avg 2

Paccanīyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Paṭiccatthaŋ nāma sahajātatthaŋ,
sahajātatthaŋ nāma paṭiccatthaŋ.[3]

Sahajātavāro.

---

[1] K. dve khandhe. [2] K. *omits these directions.*

[3] *So* K. B. *has* Paṭiccattaŋ, sahajātattaŋ. *In the Comy. both* Bm. *and* S. *have* °aṭṭhaŋ.

[*Paccayavāro.*]

1.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā tayo khandhe paccayā eko khandho, dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(iv) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; *so for* tayo . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā; *so for* tayo . . .; dve . . .

(viii, *c*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(viii, *d*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; *so for* tayo . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; *so for* tayo . . .; dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ; *so for* tayo . . ., dve . . . Khandhe paccayā vatthu; vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā; *so for* tayo . . . dve . . . dve mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattārūpaŋ upādārūpaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā.

(ix, *b*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(ix, *c*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(ix, *d*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

Avyākataŋ . . . dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Vatthuŋ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(x, *a*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā eko khandho; dve khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā dve khandhā.

(x, *c*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(x, *d*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; *so for* tayo . . .; dve. . . . Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(xi, *b*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; *so for* tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

(xi, *c*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ, paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(xi, *e*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca . . . paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; *so for* tayo . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

2.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā; *so for tayo* . . .; dve. . . .

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā; *so for* tayo . . .; dve . . . paccayā dve khandhā.

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā; *so for* tayo . . . eko; . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā; tayo . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā.

Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ; sotāyatanaŋ paccayā sotaviññāṇaŋ; ghānāyatanaŋ . . . jivhāyatanaŋ . . . kāyāyatanaŋ . . . kāyaviññāṇaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā.

Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Vatthuŋ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Avyākataŋ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā. Vatthuŋ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(x, *a*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhā.

(xi, *b*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhā.

3.

Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tīṇi.

Akusalaŋ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tīṇi.

Avyākataŋ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ upādārūpaŋ.

Vatthuŋ paccayā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā.

(ix, *b*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā hetupaccayaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

4, 5.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati anantarapaccayā . . . samanantarapaccayā . . .*

Yathā ārammaṇapaccayaŋ[1] *evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.*

6.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati sahajātapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

(viii) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā . . .* (*tīṇi*).

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati sahajātapaccayā.*

Vipākavyākataŋ kiriyavyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā. Bāhiraŋ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā. Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaŋ upādārūpaŋ.

Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā.

[1] K. °paccayā; *so also below.*

(ix, *b*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati sahajātapaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā hetupaccayā evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

7.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā* . . . (*ekaŋ*).

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā* . . . (*ekaŋ*).

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā vatthuñ ca . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā vatthuñ ca. Khandhe paccayā, vatthu; vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā tayo mahabhūtā . . . dve . . . paccayā dve. . . . Bāhiraŋ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . dve, dve. . . .

Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā.

(ix, *b*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā ārammaṇapaccayā evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

8.

Kusalaŋ . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppajjati nissayapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā.

Yathā sahajātapaccayā evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

9.

Kusalaŋ . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppajjati upanissayapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā . . . *ārammaṇapaccayasadisaŋ.*

10.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuŋ purejātapaccayā . . .

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā.[1]

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuŋ purejātapaccayā . . .

Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ.

Vatthuŋ paccayā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā . . . vatthuŋ purejātapaccayā.

(ix, *b*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . . vatthuŋ purejātapaccayā . . .

(ix, *c*) *Avyākataŋ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā akusalā khandhā . . . vatthuŋ purejātapaccayā.

(x, *a*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuŋ purejātapaccayā . . .

(xi, *b*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . .; dve khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā dve khandhā.

Vatthuŋ purejātapaccayā . . .

[1] *As for* kusalaŋ . . . *just above.*

12.[1]

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā . . . *pe* . . .

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā . . . *pe* . . .

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuŋ paccayā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā.

(ix, *b*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(ix, *c*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(x, *c*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā . . . pe . . . akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . .

13.

Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammapaccayā.

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati kammapaccayā . . .* (*tīṇi*).

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati kammapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā, . . . *pe* . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā . . . *pe* . . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaŋ upādārūpaŋ.

Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā.

[1] *No. 11 is omitted in the text.*

(ix, *b*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati kammapaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . .[1]

(ix, *c*)[2] *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati kammapaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(x, *d*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti kammapaccayā . . . pe . . .*

(xi, *e*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti kammapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā . . . *pe* . . .

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhāṇaŋ rūpaŋ.

14.

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā . . . *pe* . . . paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā vipākāvyākatā khandhā.

15.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

(viii) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā . . .* (*tīṇi*).

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā : . . . pe . . .*

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . *pe* . . .

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . *pe* . . .

Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā (*paripuṇṇaŋ*).

[1] K. *adds pe.* [2] K. *omits section.*

16.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati indriyapaccayā : . . . pe . . .*

Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā . . . pe . . .

Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā indriyapaccayā.

Yathā kammapaccayaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

17.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati jhānapaccayā* (18) *maggapaccayā pi.*

Yathā hetupaccayaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

19.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati sampayuttapaccayā . . . (Ārammaṇa-sadisaŋ).*

20.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā.

(iii) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā . . .

(iv) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Khandhā vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(viii, c) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā . . .

(viii, *d*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Khandhā vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā . . . Cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Avyākataŋ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Khandhā vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ. Khandhā vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā kaṭattārūpaŋ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā. Khandhe paccayā vatthuŋ; vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā. Khandhā vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā; vatthuŋ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattārūpaŋ upādārūpaŋ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, *b*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, *c*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā akusalā khandhā. Vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, *d*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

Khandhā vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, *c*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

Khandhā vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, *a*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, tayo . . .; dve khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, *c*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, *d*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, tayo . . .; dve khandhe . . . Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā, cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Khandhā vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā, cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, *b*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā dve khandhā vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, *c*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, *e*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Akusale khandhe ca

mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Khandhā vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

21.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati atthipaccayā : . . . pe . . . (sahajāta-sadisaŋ kātabbaŋ).*

(22) Natthipaccayā . . . (23) Vigatapaccayā . . . *ārammaṇa-sadisaŋ.*

(24) *Avigatapaccayā sahajātapaccaya-sadisaŋ.*

[*Hetumūlakaŋ.*]

H 17	Añ 7	V 1	Vp 17
Ā 7	N 17	Āh 17	At 17
A 17	U 7	I 17	Nat 7
An 7	Pu 7	Jh 17	Vg 7
S 7	Ās 7	M 17	Avg 17
Sj 17	K 17	Sp 7	

Hetupaccayā

Ā 7	An 7	Sj 17 . . . *pe* . . .
A 17	S 7	Avg 17

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

A 7 . . . *sabbattha* 7 V 1 Avg 7.

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā

K 7 Āh 7 Avg 7.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā vipākapaccayā āhārapaccayā vigatapaccayā

Avg 1.

Hetumūlakaŋ.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

H 7 A 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Ārammaṇamūlakaŋ yathā hetumūlakaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

Adhipatipaccayā

H 17.

Anantarapaccayā, samanantarapaccayā

H 7.

Sahajātapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā, āsevanapaccayā

H 7	Pu 7	At 7
Ā 7	K 7	Vg 7
A 7 . . . *pe* . . .	Āh 7 . . . *pe* . . .	Avg 7

Kammapaccayā, vipākapaccayā

H 1	Pu 1	At 1 . . . *pe* . . .
Ā 1	K 1	Avg 1
A 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .	

Āhārapaccayā, indriyapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā

H 7 Ā 7 Vg 7.

Paccayavāre anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccanīyaŋ.*]

1.

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

Avyākataŋ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe . . . cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ.

Khandhe paccayā vatthu; vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ, kaṭattārūpaŋ, upādārūpaŋ. Bāhiraŋ; . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaŋ, upādārūpaŋ.

Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukavipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(xi, b) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

2.

Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

Yathā paṭiccavāre na-ārammaṇapaccayā evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.

3.

(i) *Kusalaŋ*[1] *dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

(viii) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā* . . . (*tīṇi*).

(ix) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā* . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . *pe* . . . (*avyākataŋ paripuṇṇaŋ kātabbaŋ*). Bāhiraŋ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ. Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā . . . *pe* . . .

Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . . *pe* . . .

Yathā anulome sahajātapaccayaŋ evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

4, 5, 7, 9, 10.

(iii) *Kusalaŋ* . . . *avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-anantarapaccayā* . . . *na-samanantarapaccayā, na-aññamaññapaccayā, na-upanissayapaccayā, na-purejātapaccayā* . . . (*Yathā paṭiccavāre evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ*).

[1] K. abyākataŋ.

11, 12.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-pacchājāta-paccayā . . . na-āsevanapaccayā . . .*

Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . *pe* . . . (*na-pacchājātapaccayam pi na-āsevanapaccayam pi paripuṇṇaŋ, sattarasa, yathā anulome sahajātapaccayaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.*

13.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paccayā akusalā cetanā.

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ . . . avyākato . . . dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākate dhamme khandhe paccayā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā. Bāhiraŋ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā . . . *pe* . . . Mahābhūte paccayā upādārūpaŋ.[1] Vatthuŋ paccayā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā.

(ix, *b*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(ix, *c*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā akusalā cetanā.

(x, *a*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(xi, *b*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā akusalā cetanā.

14.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

(viii) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā . . .* (*tīṇi*).

[1] B. *omits.*

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe . . . cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā tayo mahābhutā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ; upādā rūpaŋ.[1] Bāhiraŋ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ. . . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā. . . . Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaŋ upādārūpaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā.

(ix, *b*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Vipākaŋ ṭhapetvā sabbattha vitthāretabbaŋ.

15–20, 22.

Avyākataŋ . . . *avyākato* . . . *uppajjati na-āhārapaccayā* . . . *na-indriyapaccayā, na-jhānapaccayā* . . . Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ . . . *Na-jhāne imaŋ nānākaraṇaŋ* . . . na-maggapaccayā :—Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukavipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā . . . *na-magge imaŋ nānākaraṇaŋ; avasesaŋ yathā Paṭiccavāre paccanīyaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ* . . . *na-sampayuttapaccayā* . . . *na-vippayuttapaccayā* . . . *no-natthipaccayā* . . .

23.

(i) *Kusalaŋ* . . . *avyākato* . . . *uppajjati no-vigatapaccayā.* Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(*Yathā Paṭiccavāre evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.*)

[*Hetumūlakaŋ.*]

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	. . . *pe* . . .	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-M 1	

[1] K. *omits.*

Na-hetuyā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 4	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 4	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-V 4	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 4	Na-Āh 1 ... *pe* ...	No-Vg 1

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 ... *pe* ...	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	(*sabbattha* 1) No-Vg 1

Na ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H	Na-Ās 5	Na-Sp 5[1]
Na-A 5 ... *pe* ...	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 1
Na-Añ 5	Na-V 5	No-Nat 5
Na-U 5 ... *pe* ...	Na-Āh 1 ... *pe* ...	No-Vg 5

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 1 ... No-Vg 1.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-S 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-An 5 ... *pe* ...	Na-Pa 17	Na-Āh 1 ... *pe* ...	No-Nat 5
Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1 ... *pe* ...	Na-Pa 4	Na-I 1 ... *pe* ...	No-Nat 1
Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 4	Na-Sp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-U 1			

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-An 1 ... *sabbattha* 1.

Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamaññapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā na-ārammaṇasadisaṃ.

Na-purejātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-V 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	... *pe* ...	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Ās 7	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-K 3		

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 2	... *pe* ...	No-Vg 1

[1] K. *hetu* ekaṃ.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . *sabbattha* 1.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 4	Na-U 1	Na-V 4	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 4	. . . *pe* . . .	No-Vg 1

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . *sabbattha* 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-kammapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-S 1	Na-Pa 7	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 7	Na-U 1	Na-V 7	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 3	Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Vg 1

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . *sabbattha* 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-vipākapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-A 4	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1[1]
Na-An 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Pa 4	. . . *pe* . . .	No-Vg 1[1]
Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 4	Na-Sp 1	

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . *sabbattha* 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-āhārapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . *sabbattha* 1 . . No-Vg 1.

[1] K. *reads* pañca.

Na-indriyapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . *sabbattha* 1 . . .

Na-jhānapaccayā (*as in foregoing*).
Na-maggapaccayā (*as in foregoing*).
Na-sampayuttapaccayā

Na-ārammaṇapaccayasadisaṃ.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 1	Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .
Na-Ā 1	Na-S 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 3	Na-U 1	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-V 3	

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 2	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 1	Na-V 2	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .	

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . *sabbattha* 1 . . .

No-natthipaccayā, no-vigatapaccayā *na-ārammaṇasadisaṃ.*

Paccayavāro paccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

[*Anuloma-paccanīyaṃ.*]

Hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 7	Na-Sp 5	

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 7	Na-V 7	

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-Ās 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.[1]

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

---

[1] K. *adds* Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā kammapaccayā āhārapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7.

Hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā vipākapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7	Na-M 1
Na-A 7	Na-Ās 7	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-K 7		

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 7	Na-V 7	

(*yathā hetumūlakaŋ evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.*)

Adhipatipaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5
Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17		

Adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ.*

Anantarapaccayā hetupaccayā samanantarapaccayā . . .

(*yathā ārammaṇamūlakaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.*)

Sahajātapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	No-Nat 5
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Vg 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Sp 5	

Sahajātapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .	Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5
Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5

Sahajātapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ.*

Aññamaññapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-S 1	Na-Ās 7	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 7	Na-Pu 3	Na-V 7	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Vg 1

Aññamaññapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 7	Na-Pu 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 7 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-V 7	No-Vg 1

Aññamaññapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7 . . . *sankhittaŋ.*

Nissayapaccayā

Na-H 4.

Nissayapaccayā yathā sahajātapaccayā.

Upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 4 . . . *ārammaṇasadisaŋ.*

Purejātapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Ās 7	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 7	Na-K 7	Na-M 1
Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7	. . . *pe* . .

Purejātapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . .

Āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Pu 3	Na-K 7	Na-M 1[1]
Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-H 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7
Na-Pu 3	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7[2] . . . *sankhittaŋ.*

Āsevanapaccayā hetu-, purejāta-, kamma-, āhāra-paccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . avigatapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Kammapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

[1] K. *has* tīṇi. [2] K. *omits.*

Kammapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 4	No-Vg 5
. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .	Sp 5	No-Nat 5	

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Vipākapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-U 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Vpp 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	No-Nat 1
Na-Añ 1	Na-Jh 1 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Vg 1

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-U 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Vpp 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	No-Nat 1
Na-Añ 1	Na-Sp 1	No-Vg 1

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā āhārapaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . avigatapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āhārapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-V 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-I 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Jh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5
. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-V 17		

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Indriyapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 5	Na-M 1	No-Nat 5
. . . *pe* . . .	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5
Na-V 17		

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Jhānapaccayā

Na-H 4 Na-V 17 Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 5 Na-M 1 No-Nat 5
. . . *pe* . . . Na-Sp 5 No-Vg 5

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

. . . *saṅkhittaŋ* . . .

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 3 Na-V 17 Na-Vpp 3 No-Vg 5
Na-Ā 5 Na-Sp 5 No-Nat 5

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5 . . . *saṅkhittaŋ* . . .

Sampayuttapaccayā . . . *ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaŋ.*

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 4 Na-Añ 5 Na-Ās 17 Na-M 1
Na-Ā 5 Na-U 5 Na-K 7 Na-Sp 5
Na-A 17 Na-Pu 5 Na-V 17 No-Nat 5
Na-An 5 Na-Pa 17 Na-Jh 1 No-Vg 5
Na-S 5

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5 Na-Añ 5 Na-Ās 17 Na-Sp 5
Na-A 17 Na-Pu 5 Na-K 7 No-Nat 5
Na-An 5 Na-Pa 17 Na-V 17 No-Vg 5
Na-S 5

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7 Na-Pa 7 Na-K 7
Na-Pu 1 Na-Ās 7 Na-V 7

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā

Na-P 7 Na-Ās 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, purejāta-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *saṅkhittaŋ* . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthipaccayā . . . *sahajātapaccaya-sadisaŋ.*

Natthipaccayā }
Vigatapaccayā } *ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaŋ.*

Avigatapaccayā *sahajātapaccaya-sadisaŋ.*
Paccayavāre anulomapaccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaŋ.*]

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Ās 4	Āh 4	M 3
A 4 . . . *pe* . . .	K 4	I 4	Sp 4 . . . *pe* . . .
Pu 4	V 1	Jh 4	Avg 4

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamaññapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	Jh 1	At 1	

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamaññapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-kammapaccayā

Sj 1 N 1 Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-kamma-, na-vipākapaccayā na-āhārapaccayā

Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Vg 1 Avg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-kamma-, na-vipākā-, na-āhāra-, na-indriyapaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* no-vigatapaccayā

Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

H 5	Añ 1	*pe* . . .	At 5
A 5	N 5	M 5	Avg 5
Sj 5	K 5 . . .	Vpp 5	

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
An 1	K 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

. . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 17	U 7	Āh 17	Nat 7
Ā 7	Ās 7	. . . *pe* . . .	Vg 7
An 7 . . . *pe* . . .	K 17	At 17	Avg 17
N 7[1]	V 1		

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Ās 4	I 4
An 4	K 4	Jh 4
. . . *pe* . . .	V 1	M 3
Pu 4	Āh 4	Sp 4 . . . *pe* . . . Avg 4

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 . . . *saṅkhittaṃ* . . . Avg 1.

Na-anantarapaccayā, na-samanantarapaccayā, na-aññamaññapaccayā, na-upanissayapaccayā

na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaṃ.

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 7	Sj 7	K 7	Vpp 5
Ā 3	Añ 3	V 1	At 3
A 7	N 7	Āh 7 . . . *pe* . . .	Vg 3
An 3	U 3	M 7	Avg 7
S 3	Ās 3	Sp 3	

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	K 2	Jh 2	Vpp 1
An 2 . . . *pe* . . .	V 1	M 1	At 2 . . . *pe* . .
U 2	Āh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2
Ās 1	I 2		

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 . . . *saṅkhittaṃ* . . . Avg 1.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

H 17	Sj 7	K 17	Nat 17
Ā 7	Añ 7 . . . *pe* . . .	V 1	Vg 7
A 17	Pu 7	Āh 17 . . . *pe* . . .	Avg 17
An 7	Ās 7	At 17	

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Ās 4 . . . *pe* . . .	Sp 4 . . . *pe* . . .
An . . . *pe* . . .	Jh 4	Avg 4
Pu 4	M 3	

[1] B. *has* sattarasa.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇā paccayā

Sj 1 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . Avg 1.

Na-āsevanapaccayā

H 17	S 7	U 7	Āh 7	Sp 7	Nat 7
Ā 7	Sj 17	Pu 17	I 17	Vpp 17	Vg 7
A 17	Añ 7	K 17	Jh 17	At 17	Avg 17
An 7	N 17	V 1	M 17		

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	K 4	I 4	Sp 4
An 4 . . . *pe* . . .	V 1	Jh 4	. . . *pe* . . .
Pu 4	Āh 4	M 3	Avg 4

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . Avg 1.

Na-kammapaccayā

K 7 . . . *pe* . . .	Ās 7	Avg 7
Pu 7	Āh 7 . . . *pe* . . .	

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Sp 1 . . . *pe* . . .
An 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Ās 1	Jh 1	Avg 1

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1
Añ 1	Āh 1	Avg 1

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 17	Sj 17	Pu 7	M 17	Nat 7
Ā 7	Añ 7	Ās 7	Sp 7	Vg 7
A 17	N 17	K 17	Vpp 17	Avg 17
S 7	U 7	Āh 17 . . . *pe* . . .	At 17	

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Pu 4	K 4	I 4	M 3	. . . pe . . .
An 4 . . . *pe* . . .	Ās 4	Āh 4	Jh 4	Sp 4	Avg 4

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	Āh 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	I 1		

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	I 1	Avg 1
Añ 1	K 1	At 1	

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-indriyapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	Avg 1
Añ 1	K 1	At 1	

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-jhānapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Avg 1
An 1 . . . *pe* . . .	K 1 . . . *pe* . . .	

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1	I 1	Avg 1

Na-maggapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	K 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Sp 1 . . . *pe* . . .
An 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Ās 1	Jh 1	Avg 1

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1 . . . *pe* . . .	At 1
Añ 1	Jh 1	Avg 1
N 1	Vpp 1	

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

H 5	Añ 1	V 1	Vpp 5
A 5	N 5	Āh 5 . . . *pe* . . .	At 5
Sj 5	K 5	M 5	Avg 5

Na-sampayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . Avg 1.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Ās 3 . . . *pe* . . .	At 3 . . . *pe* . . .
U 3	Sp 3	Avg 3

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	U 2	I 2	K 2	M 1	At 2 . . . *pe* . . .
An 2 . . . *pe* . . .	Ās 1	Āh 2	Jh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1	I 1	Avg 1

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

No-natthipaccayā }
No-vigatapaccayā[1] } *na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaŋ.*

Paccayavāre paccanīyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Paccayavāro.

[NISSAYAVĀRO

Anulomaŋ.]

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ nissāya kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ nissāya tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe nissāya eko khandho; dve khandhe nissāya dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalaŋ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(iv) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; tayo . . .; dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ nissāya tayo khandhā . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe nissāya dve khandhā.

(viii, *c*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(viii, *d*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ.

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ nissāya

[1] *So* B. *and* K.

tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ, tayo . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ. Khandhe nissāya vatthu; vatthuŋ nissāya khandhā.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā; tayo mahābhūte nissāya ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ; dve . . . dve mahābhūtā. Mahabhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ. Vatthuŋ nissāya vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā.

(ix, *b*) *Avyākataŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ nissāya kusalā khandhā.

(ix, *c*) *Avyākataŋ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ nissāya akusalā khandhā.

(ix, *d*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ nissāya kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rupaŋ.

(ix, *e*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ nissāya akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte nissāye cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rupaŋ.

(x, *a*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ nissāya kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuñ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

(x, *c*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(x, *d*) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuñ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(xi, *b*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

(xi, e) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuñ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

H 17	Sj 17	Pu 7	Āh 17 . . . *pe* . . .	At 17
Ā 7	Añ 7	Ās 7	M 17	Nat 7
A 17	N 17	K 17	Sp 7	Vg 17
An 17	U 7	V 1	Vpp 17	Avg 17
S 7				

Nissayavāre anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccanīyaŋ.*]

(viii, a) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagate khandhe nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukavipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhe . . .

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ nissāya tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ. Khandhe nissāya vatthu; vatthuŋ nissāya khandhā.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā, mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ, upādā rūpaŋ. Bāhiraŋ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte nissāya kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

Cakkhāyatanaŋ nissāya cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaŋ nissāya kāyaviññāṇaŋ.

Vatthuŋ[1] nissāya ahetukavipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā.

(ix, *c*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuŋ[2] nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(xi, *b*) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 17		

Nissayavārassa paccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-Sp 5	

Nissayavārassa anulomapaccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[Paccanīyānulomaŋ.]

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Ās 4	Āh 4	M 3
An 4 . . . *pe* . . .	K 4	I 4	Sp 4 . . . *pe* . . .
Pu 4	V 1	Jh 4	Avg 4

Nissayavāro paccanīyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Paccayattaŋ nāma nissayattaŋ, nissayattaŋ nāma paccayattaŋ.[3]

Nissayavāro.

---

[1] K. Pasādavatthuŋ. [2] K. Khandhe ca vatthuñ ca . .
[3] K. paccayatthaŋ, nissayatthaŋ.

[SAŊSAṬṬHAVĀRO
Anulomaŋ.]

1.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe saŋsaṭṭho eko khandho; dve khandhe saŋsaṭṭhā dve khandhā.

(viii, *b*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo . . .; dve khandhe . . .

Avyākataŋ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Viriyākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . dve khandhā.

2, 3.

Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā. . . . adhipatipaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe natthi.

. . . *anantarapaccayā, samanantarapaccayā, sahajātapaccayā, aññamaññapaccayā, nissayapaccayā, upanissayapaccayā: sabbāni padāni hetumūlasadisāni.*

10.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuŋ purejātapaccayā.

(viii, *b*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuŋ purejātapaccayā.

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuŋ purejātapaccayā.

12.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho . . . pe . . .*

(viii) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ . . . pe . . .*

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā . . . *pe* . . .

13.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammapaccayā . . .*

14.

(viii) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho . . . pe . . .*

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ . . . *pe* . . .

15–19.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā . . . indriyapaccayā . . . jhānapaccayā . . . maggapaccayā . . . sampayuttapaccayā :—imāni padāni hetupaccayasadisāni.*

20.

(i) *Kusalaŋ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe saŋsaṭṭhā dve khandhā. Vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā.

(viii) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ . . . pe . . .*

Vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ . . . pe . . .*

Vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā.

21–24.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati atthipaccayā . . . natthipaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā . . . (hetupaccaya-sadisaŋ).*

H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
Pu 3

Ās 3 . . . *pe* . . .
Avg 3

Hetupaccayā

Ā 3 . . . *hetumūlakaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.*

Āsevanapaccayā

H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
Pu 3
K 3
Āh 3 . . . *pe* . . .
Avg 3

Vipākapaccayā

H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
Pu 1
K 1
Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .
Avg 1

Saŋsaṭṭhavāre anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccanīyaŋ*].

Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe saŋsaṭṭhe vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaŋ vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetuka paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

3–10.

Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā . . . na-purejātapaccayā.

Arūpe[1] kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe saŋsaṭṭhā dve khandhā.

(viii) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ* . . .

(ix) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ* . . .

11, 12.

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-pacchājātapaccayā . . . (tīṇi) . . . na-āsevanapaccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

[1] B. Āruppe.

13.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe saṃsaṭṭhā kusalā cetanā.

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe saṃsaṭṭhā akusalā cetanā.

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākate khandhe saṃsaṭṭhā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā.

Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho . . . Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho . . . Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.

Kiriyāvyākatan ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . .

Saṃsaṭṭhavāre paccanīyavibhange na-kamme *ca* na-vipāke *ca* 'paṭisandhi' *natthi. Avasesesu sabbattha atthi.*

17.

Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-jhānapaccayā.

Pañcaviññāṇasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

18.

Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-maggapaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe . . .

20.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.*

Arūpe[1] kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.*

[1] B. Āruppe.

Arūpe[1] akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.

Arūpe[1] vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsatthā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Na-vippayutte ' paṭisandhi ' *natthi.*

Na-H 2	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . .		

Na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 2	Na-V 2	Na-M 1
Na-Pu 2 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 2

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 2 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-V 2	Na-M 1	

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 2 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Jh 1[2]	Na-Vpp 2
Na-V 2	Na-M 1	

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-paccayā

Na-K 1 Na-V 1[3] Na-M 1 Na-Vpp 2.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . (*as before, adding*) na-kammapaccayā

Na-V 1 Na-M 1 Na-Vpp 1.

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-kamma- na-vipāka- na-maggapaccayā

Na-Vpp 1.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Pu 2	Na-Ās 2	Na-V 2	Na-M 1
Na-Pa 2	Na-K 1	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 2

Na-purejātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V3	Na-Vpp 3

[1] B. Āruppe. [2] B. *omits.* [3] B. *has* dve.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 2	Na-Ās 2	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2
Na-Pa 2	Na-K 1	Na-M 1	

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 2	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-K 3	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pā 2	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 2	Na-K 1	Na-M 1
Na-Pu 2	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-kammapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 1	Na-Pa 1	Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1
Na-Pu 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-M 1	

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-vipākapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-paccayā

Na-K 1 Na-M 1.

Na-jhānapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pa 1	Na- M 1
Na-A 1	Na-Ās 1	

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-paccayā

Na-M 1.

Na-maggapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 1	Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 2 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 2 Na-M 1.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, . . . na-vipāka-paccayā

Na-M 1.

Paccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[Anulomapaccanīyaŋ.]

Hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . (*as above*).

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇa-, adhipati-paccayā

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*as above*).

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-Ās 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . purejatā-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . (*as above, adding*) kammapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . (*as above*,[1] *adding*) vipākapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . purejātapaccayā kamma-, vipākā-āhāra-paccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Jh 1 Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3 Na-V 3 Na-M 1

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . anantarapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . upanissayapaccayā . . .

(*yathā ārammaṇamūlakaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ*).

---

[1] *Omitting* āsevanapaccayā.

Purejātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1

Purejātapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 . . . *saṅkhittaṃ* . . .

Āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-K 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3

. . . *saṅkhittaṃ* . . .

Kammapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na- V 3	Na-M 1	

Kammapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *saṅkhittaṃ* . . .

Vipākapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-M 1
Na-A 1	Na-Pa 1	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 1

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . *saṅkhittaṃ* . .

Āhārapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	

. . . *pe* . . .

Indriyapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *saṅkhittaṃ* . . .

Jhānapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *saṅkhittaṃ* . . .

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 1	Na-M 1

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 1 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, ārammaṇa-paccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 1 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra- . . . *pe* . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-, āhāra-paccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-As 1.

Atthipaccayā
Natthipaccayā
Vigatapaccayā
Avigatapaccayā
} *yathā* na-ārammaṇamūlakaŋ *evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.*

Anulomapaccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaŋ.*]

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Pu 2	K 2	Āh 2	Jh 2	Sp 2 . . . *pe* . . .
An 2 . . . *pe* . . .	Ās 2	V 1	I 2	M 1	Avg 2

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā

Ā 2 . . . *sankhittaŋ, sabbattha dve.*

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-purejātapaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 1	Āh 2	M 1	At 2
An 2 . . . *pe* . . .	K 2	I 2	Sp 1	. . . *pe* . . .
U 2	V 1	Jh 2	Vpp 1	Avg 2

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta, na-āsevana-, na-kamma-paccayā

Ā 1	U 1	I 1	Sp 1
An 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Āh 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . *sabbattha ekaŋ.*

Na-hetupaccayā . . . (*as above, adding*) na-vipākapaccayā na-vippayuttapaccayā

Ā 1	U 1	I 1	Sp 1
An 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Āh 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . *pe* . . .

(*Na-vipākaŋ na-maggaŋ na-vippayuttaŋ na-kammapaccaya-sadisaŋ.*[1])

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 3 Ā 3 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . Avg 3.

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . Avg 2.

(*Adhipatimūlakaŋ na-hetumhi ṭhitena na-hetumūlaka-sadisaŋ kātabbaŋ.*)

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 3	Ās 3	V 1[2]
Ā 3 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .	K 3	

(*Sabbāni padāni vitthāretabbāni. Imāni alikhitesu padesu tīṇi pañhā. Na-purejātamūlake na-hetuyā ṭhitena āsevane ca magge ca eko pañho kātabbo. Avasesāni na-hetupaccayasadisāni. Na-pacchājātapaccayā paripuṇṇaŋ na-adhipatipaccaya-sadisaŋ.*)

Na-kammapaccayā

H 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Ās 3	Avg 3
Pu 3	Āh 3 . . . *pe* . . .	

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Āh 1	Jh 1	Avg 1
An 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Ās 1	I 1	Sp 1 . . . *pe* . . .	

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejātapaccayā

Ā 1	U 1	I 1	Sp 1	Avg 1
An 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Āh 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . *pe* . . .	

(*Avasesāni padāni etena upāyena vitthāretabbāni.*)

[1] *Sic* B. *and* K. [2] K. tīṇi.

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 3 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . Avg 3.

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-paccayā

Ā 2	U 2	K 2	I 2	M 1	At 2
An 2 . . . *pe* . . .	Ās 1	Āh 2	Jh 2	Sp 1	Avg 2

(*Na-vipākamūlakaŋ imaŋ nānākaraṇaŋ. Avasesāni yathā hetumūlakaŋ.*)[1]

Na-jhānapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	I 1	Avg 1
An 1 . . . *pe* . . .	K 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Sp 1 . . . *pe* . . .	

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-na-magga-paccayā

Ā 1 An 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*as in foregoing*).

Na-maggapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	K 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Sp 1 . . . *pe* . . .
An 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Ās 1	Jh 1	Avg 1

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-paccayā

Ā 1	U 1	Jh 1	Avg 1
An 1 . . . *pe* . . .	K 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Sp 1 . . . *pe* . . .	

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Ās 3 . . . *pe* . . .	At 3 . . . *pe* . .
U 3	Sp 3	Avg 3

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	U 2	K 2	I 2	M 1	At 2 . . . *pe* . . .
An 2 . . . *pe* . . .	Ās 2	Āh 2	Jh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta-paccayā, *na-āsevanamūlakaŋ pi na-hetumūlaka-sadisaŋ.*

Na-kammapaccayā na-vipākapaccayā imāni tīṇi mūlāni ekasadisāni:—

Ā 1	U 1	I 1	Sp 1	Avg 1
S 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Āh 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . *pe* . . .	

Paccanīyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Saŋsaṭṭhavāro.

---

[1] *So* B. *and* K. B. *inserts stop after the first word.*

[Sampayuttavāro

Anulomaŋ.]

(i) *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ sampayutto kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ sampayuttā tayo khandhā, tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhā.

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ sampayutto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā . . . (*sankhittaŋ*) . . .

H 3 . . . *pe* . . .	K 3	Āh 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Sp 3 . . . *pe* . . .
Pu 3	V 1	M 3	Avg 3
Ās 3			

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccanīyaŋ.*]

(viii, *a*) *Akusalaŋ dhammaŋ sampayutto akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe sampayutto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, *a*) *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ sampayutto avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaŋ vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3[1]	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-Jh 1	

Paccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[1] K. *has* dve.

Hetupaccayā [*Anulomapaccanīyaŋ.*]

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3.	

Anulomapaccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Na-hetupaccayā [*Paccanīyānulomaŋ.*]

Ā 2	Pu 2	I 2	M 1	Avg 2
An 2 . . . *pe* . . .	Ās 2	Jh 2	Sp 2 . . . *pe* . . .	

Paccanīyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Sampayuttavāro.

Saŋsaṭṭhattaŋ nāma sampayuttattaŋ; sampayuttattaŋ nāma saŋsaṭṭhattaŋ.[1]

[*Pañhavāro.*]

1.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo hetu[2] taŋ-sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo hetu cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo hetu-sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu taŋ-sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

[1] K. °atthaŋ *in both terms. See above,* p. 109.

[2] B. *reads* kusalā hetū *here and in all analogous sentences below; and omits* taŋ.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā hetū[1] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2.

Kusalo . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaŋ datvā, sīlaŋ samādiyitvā,[2] uposathakammaŋ katvā, taŋ paccavekkhati; pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ paccavekkhati; sekhā gotrabhuŋ paccavekkhanti, vodānaŋ paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti; sekhā vā puthujjanā vā kusalaŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, cetopariyañāṇena kusalacittasamangissa cittaŋ jānanti.

Ākāsānañcāyatanakusalaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ākiñcaññāyatanakusalaŋ nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaŋ datvā, sīlaŋ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaŋ katvā, taŋ assādeti abhinandati; taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi

[1] *Here and below* K. *has* hetu.

[2] K. *reads throughout* samādayitvā. *In the Comy.* S. *and* Bm. *both* *ead* °diyitvā.

uppajjati, vicikicchā uppajjati, uddhaccaŋ uppajjati, domanassaŋ uppajjati; pubbe suciṇṇāni assādeti abhinandati; taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, vicikicchā uppajjati, uddhaccaŋ uppajjati, domanassaŋ uppajjati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ assādeti abhinandati; taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, vicikicchā uppajjati, uddhaccaŋ uppajjati, jhāne vippaṭisārassa domanassaŋ uppajjati.

Kusalo . . . avyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, kusalaŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyañāṇena kusalacittasamangissa cittaŋ jhānāti; sekhā vā puthujjanā vā kusalaŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, kusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; kusalaŋ assādeti abhinandati; taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, vicikicchā uppajjati, uddhaccaŋ uppajjati, domanassaŋ uppajjati; akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati.

Ākāsānañcāyatanakusalaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanavipākassa ca kiriyassa ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcaññāyatanakusalaŋ nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanavipākassa ca kiriyassa ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rāgaŋ assādeti abhinandati; taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaŋ . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; diṭṭhiŋ assādeti abhinandati; taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati . . . *pe* . . . vicikicchaŋ ārabbha vicikicchā uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . uddhaccaŋ . . . diṭṭhi . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; uddhaccaŋ ārabbha uddhaccaŋ uppajjati, vicikicchā . . . domanassaŋ ārabbha domanassaŋ uppajjati, vicikicchā uppajjati, uddhaccaŋ uppajjati.

Akusalo . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā akusalaŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, cetopariyañāṇena akusalacittasamangissa cittaŋ jānanti.

Akusalā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo . . . avyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Arahā pahīnakilese paccavekkhati, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānāti, akusalaŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyañāṇena akusalacittasamangissa cittaŋ jānāti. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā akusalaŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti.

Akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalaŋ assādeti abhinandati; taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaŋ . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato . . . avyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā phalaŋ paccavekkhati, nibbānaŋ paccavekkhati. Nibbānaŋ phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Arahā cakkhuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, sotaŋ, ghānaŋ, jivhaŋ, kāyaŋ, rūpe, sadde, gandhe, rase, phoṭṭhabbe, vatthuŋ . . .

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena vipākāvyākatakiriyāvyākatacittasamangissa cittaŋ jānāti.

Ākāsānañcāyatanakiriyaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanakiriyassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcaññāyatanakiriyaŋ nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇasse ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaŋ cetoviññāṇassa, gandhāyatanaŋ ghānaviññāṇassa; rasāyatanaŋ jivhāviññāṇassa, phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākatā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā phalaŋ paccavekkhanti nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, sotaŋ ghānaŋ . . . rūpe . . . sadde . . . vatthuŋ . . . vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passanti, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇanti, cetopariyañāṇena vipākāvyākata-kiriyāvyākata-cittasamangissa cittaŋ jānanti.

Avyākatā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ayvākato . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuŋ assādeti abhinandati; taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaŋ . . . domanąssaŋ uppajjati. Sotaŋ . . . ghānaŋ . . . rūpe . . . phoṭṭhabbe vatthuŋ . . .

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaŋ . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati.

3.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . adhipati p.[1] *paccayo.*

(*a*) Ārammaṇādhipati, (*b*) Sahajātādhipati.

(*a*) Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ datvā, sīlaŋ samādiyitvā uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāṇi garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati; sekhā gotrabhuŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti, vodānaŋ paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti.

(*b*) Sahajātādhipati :—kusalādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(*a*) Dānaŋ datvā, sīlaŋ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaŋ

[1] p. *will henceforward represent* paccayena.

katvā, taŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Pubbe suciṇṇāni garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(*a*, *b*):—(*a*) Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati. (*b*) Kusalādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(*b*) Kusalādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(*a*, *b*):—(*a*) Rāgaŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati; diṭṭhiŋ garuŋ katvā . . . (*as above*) . . . (*b*) Akusalādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(*b*) Akusalādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(*b*) Akusalādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

. . . (*a*, *b*):—(*a*) Arahā phalaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, nibbānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati. Nibbānaŋ phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. (*b*) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā adhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(*a*) Sekhā phalaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(*a*) Cakkhuŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taŋ garuŋ

katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sotaŋ . . . rūpe . . . sadde . . . vatthuŋ . . . vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati.

4.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ kusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa, anulomaŋ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaŋ maggassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . anantarap. paccayo.

Kusalaŋ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekhānaŋ anulomaŋ phalasamāpattiyā,[1] nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakusalaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ akusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa anantarap. paccayo.

Akusalaŋ vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ vipākāvyākatānaŋ kiriyāvyākatānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Bhavangaŋ āvajjanāya, kiriyaŋ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaŋ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā kusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā akusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

[1] B. anulomaŋ sekkhāya phalasamāpattiyā.

5.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ kusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa, anulomaŋ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaŋ maggassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Kusalaŋ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekhānaŋ anulomaŋ[1] phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakusalaŋ phalasamāpattiyā samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ akusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Akusalaŋ vuṭṭhānassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ vipākāvyākatānaŋ kiriyāvyākatānaŋ khandhānaŋ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Bhavangaŋ āvajjanāya, kiriyaŋ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaŋ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyaŋ phalasamāpattiyā samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā kusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa samanantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā akusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

6.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . sahajātap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa sahajātapaccayena paccayo; dve khandhā dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

[1] B. anulomaŋ sekkhāya.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . sahajātap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa sahajātap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . . (*as above*) dve khandhā dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . sahajātap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhā dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . sahajātap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa sahajātap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ . . . tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . . dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . sahajātap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ . . . tayo . . . (*as above*) cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpânaŋ . . . dve . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ . . . tayo . . . dve . . . kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ tiṇṇaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . *pe* . . . dvinnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ, kaṭattā-rupānaŋ[1] upādārūpānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

[1] K. *omits this term.*

Bāhiraŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ tiṇṇaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo . . . tayo dve . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo. Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ tiṇṇaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo mahābhūtā ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaŋ sahajāta . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ tiṇṇaŋ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ sahajāta . . . Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaŋ sahajāta . . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ . . . tiṇṇaŋ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ sahajāta . . . Mahābhūtā kaṭattā rūpānaŋ upādarūpanaŋ sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa sahajātap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ sahajāta . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa sahajātap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ sahajāta . . .

7.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa aññamaññap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . aññamaññap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ . . . *pe* . . . dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . aññamaññap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ vatthussa ca aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . .; dve khandhā dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ vatthussa ca aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaŋ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ tiṇṇaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ aññamaññapac-

cayena paccayo; tayo mahābhūtā . . .; dve mahābhūtā. . . . Bāhiraŋ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ tiṇṇaŋ . . . *pe* . . .

8.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ nissayapaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa . . .; dve khandhā.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa nissayap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ nissayapaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . .; dve khandhā dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa nissayap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ. . . . Tayo khandhā . . .; dve khandhā dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ nissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ . . . tayo khandhā . . .; dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānanañ ca rūpānaŋ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ nissaya. . . . [Khandhā vatthussa nissaya . . . vatthu khandhānaŋ nissaya . . .

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ tiṇṇaŋ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnaŋ mahābhūtanaŋ nissaya.][1] . . . Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ upādarūpānañ ca nissaya . . . Bāhiraŋ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ . . . tiṇṇaŋ . . . dve . . . dvinnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ nissaya . . . mahābhūtā kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ upādā rūpānañ ca nissaya . . .

Cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . Sotāyatanaŋ . . . Ghānāyatanaŋ . . . Jivhāyatanaŋ . . . Kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Vatthu vipakāvyākatānaŋ kiriyāvyākatānaŋ khandhānaŋ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vatthu kusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ nissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vatthu akusalānaŋ . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā kusalassa dhammassa nissayap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho ca vatthuñ ca tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ nissaya. . . . Tayo khandhā . . .; dve khandhā ca vatthu ca dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ nissaya . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa nissayap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ nissaya. . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā akusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇaŋ; . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . .; dve khandhā ca vatthu ca dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa nissayap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

[1] B. *omits bracketed sentences.*

9.

Kusalo[1] dhammo kusalassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(*a*) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (*b*) anantarūpanissayo, (*c*) pakatūpanissayo.

(*a*) Dānaŋ datvā, sīlaŋ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaŋ katvā, taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati; pubbe suciṇṇāni garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā, jhānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati; sekhā gotrabhuŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti; vodānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā, maggaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti.

(*b*) Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ kusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa, anulomaŋ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaŋ maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(*c*) Saddhaŋ upanissāya, dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ samādiyati, uposathakammaŋ karoti: jhānaŋ uppādeti, vipassanaŋ . . . maggaŋ . . . abhiññaŋ . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti.

Sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgaŋ, paññaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ samādiyati . . . (*as above*). Saddhā, sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgo, paññā saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭhamassa jhānassa parikammaŋ paṭhamassa jhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo; dutiyassa jhānassa parikammaŋ dutiyassa jhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo; . . . (*so for* tatiyaŋ *and* catutthaŋ jhānaŋ).

Ākāsānañcāyatanassa parikammaŋ ākāsānañcāyatanassa upanissap. paccayo; . . . (*so for* viññāṇañcāyatanaŋ, ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaŋ).

Paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ dutiyassa jhānassa . . . catutthassa jhānassa upanissayap. paccayo. Catutthaŋ jhānaŋ ākāsānañcāyatanassa, ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ . . . *pe* . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa upanissap. paccayo.

Dibbassa cakkhussa parikammaŋ dibbassa cakkhussa. Upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Dibbāya sotadhātuyā parikammaŋ dibbāya sotadhātuyā, iddhividhañāṇassa parikam-

[1] K. Akusalo (*an uncorrected slip*).

maŋ iddhividhañāṇassa, cetopariyañāṇassa parikammaŋ cetopariyañāṇassa, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa parikammaŋ pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa, yathākammupagañāṇassa parikammaŋ yathākammūpagañāṇassa, anāgataŋsañāṇassa parikammaŋ anāgataŋsañāṇassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Dibbaŋ cakkhuŋ[1] dibbāya sotadhātuyā, dibbā sotadhātu[2] iddhividhañāṇassa, iddhividhañāṇaŋ cetopariyañāṇassa, cetopariyañāṇaŋ pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaŋ yathākammūpagañāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇaŋ anāgataŋsañāṇassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭhamassa maggassa parikammaŋ paṭhamassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*so for the 2nd to 4th* Paths.).

Paṭhamo maggo dutiyassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Dutiyo maggo tatiyassa, tatiyo maggo catutthassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā maggaŋ upanissāya anuppannaŋ samāpattiŋ uppādenti uppannaŋ samāpajjanti sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti. Maggo sekhānaŋ atthapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidāya paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidāya ṭhānāṭhānakosallassa[3] upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(*a*) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (*c*) pakatūpanissayo.

(*a*) Dānaŋ datvā, sīlaŋ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaŋ datvā, taŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Pubbe suciṇṇāni taŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati.

(*c*) Saddhaŋ upanissāya mānaŋ jappeti; diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti. Sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgaŋ, paññaŋ upanissāya mānaŋ jappeti, diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti. Saddhā, sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgo, paññā rāgassa, dosassa, mohassa, mānassa, diṭṭhiyā, patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

[1] B. Dibbacakkhu. [2] B. dibbasota°.
[3] K. ṭhānaṭṭhāna°.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(*a*) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (*b*) anantarūpanissayo, (*c*) pakatūpanissayo. (*a*) Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati. (*b*) Kusalaŋ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekhānaŋ anulomaŋ[1] phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā - nāsaññāyatanakusalaŋ phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(*c*) Saddhaŋ upanissāya attānaŋ ātāpeti paritāpeti, pariyiṭṭhimūlakaŋ dukkhaŋ paccanubhoti. Sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgaŋ, paññaŋ upanissāya attānaŋ . . . *pe* . . . Saddhā, sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgo, paññā, kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalaŋ kammaŋ[2] vipākassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā maggaŋ upanissāya anuppannaŋ kiriyasamāpattiŋ uppādeti, uppannaŋ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati. Maggo arahato atthapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidāya paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidāya ṭhānāṭhānakosallassa . . . Maggo phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa upanissayap. paccayo.

(*a*) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (*b*) anantarūpanissayo, (*c*) pakatūpanissayo:—(*a*) Rāgaŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati. Diṭṭhiŋ garuŋ katvā . . . rāgo uppajjati.[3]

(*b*) Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ akusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(*c*) Rāgaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati, adinnaŋ ādiyati, musā bhaṇati, pisuṇaŋ bhaṇati, pharusaŋ bhaṇati, samphaŋ palapati, sandhiŋ chindati, nillopaŋ harati, ekāgārikaŋ karoti. paripanthe tiṭṭhati, paradāraŋ gacchati, gāmaghātaŋ karoti, nigamaghātaŋ karoti, mātaraŋ jīvitā voropeti, pitaraŋ jīvitā voropeti, arahantaŋ jīvitā voropeti, duṭṭhena cittena tathāgatassa lohitaŋ uppādeti, sanghaŋ bhindati. Dosaŋ upanissāya . . . mohaŋ, mānaŋ, diṭṭhiŋ, patthanaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati . . . *pe* . . . sanghaŋ bhindati. Rāgo, doso,

[1] B. anulomaŋ sekkhāya. [2] Cf. *Comy. hereon.*
[3] B. *adds* diṭṭhi uppajjati.

moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Pāṇātipāto pāṇātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pāṇātipāto adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, pisuṇāvācāya, pharusavācāya, samphappalāpassa, abhijjhāya vyāpādassa, micchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Adinnādānaŋ adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa musāvādassa . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . micchādiṭṭhi pāṇātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . *cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*.

Kāmesu micchācāro, musāvādo, pisuṇavācā, pharusavācā, samphappalāpo, abhijjhā, vyāpādo, micchādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo, micchādiṭṭhi pāṇātipātassa adinnādānassa . . . vyāpādassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Mātughātakammaŋ[1] mātughātakammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Mātughātakammaŋ pitughātakammassa[2] arahantaghātakammassa[3] ruhiruppādakammassa sanghābhedakammassa niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pitughātakammaŋ pitughātakammassa . . . *pe* . . . arahantaghātakammassa ruhiruppādakammassa sanghabhedakammassa niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā mātughātakammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Arahantaghātakammaŋ . . . ruhiruppādakammaŋ . . . sanghabhedakammaŋ . . . niyatamicchādiṭṭhi niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Niyatamicchādiṭṭhi mātughātakammassa . . . arahantaghātakammassa ruhiruppādakammassa sanghabhedakammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaŋ kātabbaŋ*).

Akusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(*c*) Pakatūpanissayo:—rāgaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ samādiyati, uposathakammaŋ karoti; jhānaŋ uppādeti, vipassanaŋ uppādeti, maggaŋ . . . abhiññaŋ . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti. *So for* dosaŋ, mohaŋ, mānaŋ, diṭṭhiŋ, patthanaŋ. Rāgo, doso, moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pāṇaŋ hantvā tassa paṭighātatthāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ samā-

[1] B. *reads* °ghatikammaŋ *here and in Comy.*

[2] B. *inserts* upanissāya . . . *pe* . . .

[3] °ghāti°.

diyati, uposathakammaŋ karoti; jhānaŋ uppādeti, vipassanaŋ, maggaŋ, abhiññaŋ, samāpattiŋ uppādeti. Adinnaŋ ādayitvā, musā bhaṇitvā, pisuṇaŋ bhaṇitvā, pharusaŋ bhanitvā, samphaŋ palapitvā, sandhiŋ chinditvā, nillopaŋ karitvā, ekāgārikaŋ karitvā, paripanthe ṭhatvā, paradāraŋ gantvā, gāmaghātaŋ karitvā, nigamaghātaŋ karitvā tassa paṭighātatthāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ samādiyati, uposathakammaŋ karoti; jhānaŋ uppādeti, vipassanaŋ, maggaŋ, abhiññaŋ, samāpattiŋ uppādeti.

Mātaraŋ jīvitā voropetvā tassa paṭighātatthāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ samādiyati, uposathakammaŋ karoti; . . . *pe* . . . pitaraŋ jīvitā voropetvā, arahantaŋ jīvitā voropetvā, duṭṭhena cittena tathāgatassa lohitaŋ uppādetvā, sanghaŋ bhinditvā tassa paṭighātatthāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ samādiyati uposathakammaŋ karoti . . . *pe* . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa upanissayap. paccayo.

(*b*) Anantarūpanissayo, (*c*) pakatūpanissayo. (*b*) Akusalaŋ vuṭṭhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(*c*) Rāgaŋ upanissāya attānaŋ ātāpeti, paritāpeti, pariyiṭṭhimūlakaŋ dukkhaŋ paccanubhoti. *So for* dosaŋ, mohaŋ, mānaŋ, diṭṭhiŋ, patthanaŋ. Rāgo, doso, moso, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Akusalaŋ kammaŋ vipākassa upanissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(*a, b, c*):—(*a*) Arahā phalaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati. Nibbānaŋ phalassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(*b*) Purimā purimā vipākāvyākatā kiriyâvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ vipākāvyākatānaŋ kiriyâvyākatānaŋ upanissayap. . . . Bhavangaŋ āvajjanāya, kiriyaŋ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaŋ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyaŋ phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . .

(*c*) Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ kāyikassa dukkhassa, kāyikassa sukhassa phalasamāpattiyā . . . *pe* . . . Utu kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . . :

Bhojanaŋ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . . Senāsanaŋ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . . Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ, Kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ, utu, bhojanaŋ, senāsanaŋ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā, phalasamāpatti kāyikassa sukhassa upanissayaŋ. . . . Arahā kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ upanissāya anuppannaŋ kiriyasamāpattiŋ uppādeti, uppannaŋ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ, utuŋ, bhojanaŋ, senāsanaŋ upanissāya anuppannaŋ kiriyasamāpattiŋ uppādeti, uppannaŋ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . upanissayaŋ. paccayo.

(*a*, *b*, *c*):—(*a*) Sekhā phalaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa, vodānaŋ maggassa upanissayaŋ. . . .

(*b*) Āvajjanā kusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ upanissaya . . . paccayo.

(*c*) Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ samādiyati, uposathakammaŋ karoti; jhānaŋ uppādeti, vipassanaŋ, maggaŋ, abhiññaŋ, samāpattiŋ uppādeti. Kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ, utuŋ, bhojanaŋ, senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ . . . *pe* . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti. Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ, kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ, utu, bhojanaŋ, senāsanaŋ saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissayaŋ. . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa upanissayaŋ. paccayo.

(*a*, *b*, *c*):—(*a*) Cakkhuŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sotaŋ . . . *pe* . . . Rūpe . . . vatthuŋ . . . Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati.

(*b*) Āvajjanā akusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(*c*) Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati, adinnaŋ ādiyati, musā bhaṇati, pisuṇaŋ bhaṇati, pharusaŋ bhaṇati, samphaŋ palapati; sandhiŋ chindati, nillopaŋ harati, ekāgārikaŋ karoti, paripanthe tiṭṭhati, paradāraŋ gacchati, gāmaghātaŋ karoti, nigamaghātaŋ karoti; mātaraŋ, pitaraŋ,

arahantaŋ jīvitā voropeti, duṭṭhena cittena Tathāgatassa lohitaŋ uppādeti, sanghaŋ bhindati. Kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ, utuŋ, bhojanaŋ, senāsanaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . sanghaŋ bhindati. Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ, kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ, utuŋ, bhojanaŋ, senāsanaŋ rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

10.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa purejātap. paccayo.

(*a*) Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, (*b*) vatthupurejātaŋ.

(*a*) Arahā cakkhuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati. Sotaŋ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti. Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaŋ sotaviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

(*b*) Cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . sotāyatanaŋ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthu vipakāvyākatānaŋ kiriyāvyākatānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . purejātap. paccayo.

(*a*) Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, (*b*) vatthupurejātaŋ.

(*a*) Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti. Sotaŋ . . . rūpe . . . vatthu aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passanti, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇanti.

(*b*) Vatthu kusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . purejātap. paccayo.

(*a*, *b*):—(*a*) Cakkhuŋ assādeti abhinandati; taŋ ārabbha rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati. Sotaŋ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati; taŋ ārabbha rāgo . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati.

(*b*) Vatthu akusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

11.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa pacchājātap. paccayo.

Pacchājātā kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa pacchājātap. paccayo.

Pacchājātā akusalā khandhā . . . (*as above*).

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . pacchājātap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

12.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ kusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa, anulomaŋ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaŋ maggassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ akusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ āsevana . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ kiriyāvyākatānaŋ khandhānaŋ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

13.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa kammap. paccayo.

Kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

(*a*) Sahajātā, (*b*) nānākhaṇikā.

(*a*) Kusalā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

(*b*) Nānākhaṇikā kusalā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

Akusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

(*a*) Sahajātā, (*b*) nānākhaṇikā.

(*a*) Akusalā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

(*b*) Akusalā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kamma . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kamma . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kamma . . . Cetanā vatthussa kammapaccayena paccayo.

14.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . vipākap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ, tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ, dve khandhā dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ vipākapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ, tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ vipāka . . . Khandhā vatthussa vipākapaccayena paccayo.

15.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ āhāra . . .

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.



Kusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhanānañ ca rūpānaŋ āhārap. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ āhārap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ āhārap.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ āhāra . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ āhāra. . . . Kabaḷinkāro[1] āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

16.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ indriya . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ indriya . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ indriyap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ indriya . . .

[1] B. Kabaḷī°; K. Kavaḷiā°.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā indriyā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ indriya . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā indriyā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ indriya . . . Cakkhundriyaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa indriyapaccayena paccayo. Sotindriyaŋ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyindriyaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa indriyapaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ kaṭattā-rūpānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

17.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . jhānap. paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānangāni sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānap. paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānangāni cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa jhānap. paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānangāni sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ jhānap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . jhānap. paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānangāni sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānap. paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānangāni cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa jhānap. paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānangāni sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatāni kiriyāvyākatāni jhānangāni sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ jhānapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatāni jhānangāni sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

18.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . maggap. paccayo.

Kusalāni maggaṅgāni sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ maggapaccayena paccayo. . . . (*Each sentence similar to those for* Jhānapaccaya.)

19.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho . . . (*as above*).

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho . . . (*as above*).

20.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(*a*) Sahajātaŋ, (*b*) pacchājātaŋ.

(*a*) Sahajātā kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(*b*) Pacchājātā kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(*a, b*):—(*a*) Sahajātā akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(*b*) Pacchājātā akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(*a*) Sahajātaŋ, (*b*) purejātaŋ, (*c*) pacchājātaŋ.

(*a*) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā khandhā kaṭattārūpānaŋ vippayutta. . . . Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaŋ vippayutta . . .

(*b*) Cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa vippayutta . . . sotāyatanaŋ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññā-

ṇassa vippayutta . . . vatthu vipākāvyākatānaŋ kiriyāvyākatānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayutta . . .

(c) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu kusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayutta . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu akusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

21.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ, tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa, dve khandhā dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaŋ, (b) pacchājātaŋ.

(a) Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

(b) Kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ, tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthip. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ, dve dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthi . . .

(b) Akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānā-

18.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . maggap. paccayo.

Kusalāni maggangāni sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ maggapaccayena paccayo. . . . (*Each sentence similar to those for* Jhānapaccaya.)

19.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho . . . (*as above*).

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho . . . (*as above*).

20.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(*a*) Sahajātaŋ, (*b*) pacchājātaŋ.

(*a*) Sahajātā kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(*b*) Pacchājātā kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(*a, b*):—(*a*) Sahajātā akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(*b*) Pacchājātā akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(*a*) Sahajātaŋ, (*b*) purejātaŋ, (*c*) pacchājātaŋ.

(*a*) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā khandhā kaṭattārūpānaŋ vippayutta. . . . Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaŋ vippayutta . . .

(*b*) Cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa vippayutta . . . sotāyatanaŋ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññā-

ṇassa vippayutta . . . vatthu vipākāvyākatānaŋ kiriyāvyākatānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayutta . . .

(c) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu kusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayutta . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu akusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

21.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ, tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa, dve khandhā dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaŋ, (b) pacchājātaŋ.

(a) Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

(b) Kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ, tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthip. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ, dve dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthi . . .

(b) Akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānā-

nañ ca rūpānaŋ . . . dve . . . dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthi . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(*a*) Sahajātaŋ, (*b*) purejātaŋ, (*c*) pacchājātaŋ (1) āhāraŋ, (2) indriyaŋ.

(*a*) Sahajāto vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ . . . dve . . . dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthi. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ . . . dve . . . dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ atthi. . . . Khandhā vatthussa, vatthu khandhānaŋ atthi. Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ tiṇṇaŋ mahabhūtānaŋ . . . dve . . . dvinnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ atthi. . . . Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kaṭattā ca[1] rūpānaŋ upādārūpānañ ca atthipaccayena paccayo. Bāhiraŋ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ tiṇṇaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ atthi. . . . Mahābhūtā [cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ][2] kaṭattā ca[1] rūpānaŋ upādārūpānañ ca atthipaccayena paccayo.

(*b*) Arahā cakkhuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; sotaŋ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti.

Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaŋ . . . *pe* . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa atthi. . . . Cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa atthi. . . . Sotāyatanaŋ sotaviññāṇassa. . . . Kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa atthi. . . . Vatthu vipākāvyākatānaŋ kiriyāvyākatānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthi. . . .

(*c*) Pacchājātā vipākāvyākatā kiriyavyākatā khandhā[1] purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthi. . . . Kabaḷinkāro[3] āhāro imassa kāyassa atthi. . . . Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ kaṭattā-rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(*b*) Sekhā vā puthujjanā va cakkhuŋ aniccato dukkhato

[1] B. *omits*. [2] B. *omits bracketed clause*.
[3] B. Kabaḷik°; K. Kavalink°.

anattato vipassanti; sotaŋ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passanti; dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇanti. Vatthuŋ kusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(*b*) Purejātaŋ cakkhuŋ assādeti abhinandati; taŋ ārabbha rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati; sotaŋ . . . *pe* . . . ghānaŋ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati; taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati . . . *pe* . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Vatthuŋ akusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthi. . . .

Kusalo ca avvyākato ca dhammā kusalassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(*a*) Sahajāto kusalo eko khandho ca vatthuñ ca tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ atthi . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhā ca vatthuñ ca dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ atthi. . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(*a*) Sahajātaŋ, (*b*) pacchājātaŋ, (*c*) āhāraŋ, (*d*) indriyaŋ.

(*a*) Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthi. . . .

(*b, c*) Kusalā khandhā ca kabalinkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthi. . . .

(*b, d*) Kusalā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca kaṭattā-rūpānaŋ atthi. . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā akusalassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

Sahajāto akusalo eko khandho ca vatthuñ ca tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ . . . tayo khandhā ca vatthuñ ca ekassa khandhassa . . . dve khandhā ca vatthuñ ca dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ atthi. . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(*a, b, c, d*):—(*a*) Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthi. . . .

(*b, c*) Akusalā khandhā ca kabaḷinkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthi. . . .

(*b, d*) Akusalā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca kaṭattā-rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

22.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . natthip. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ kusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ natthipaccayena paccayo. . . . *Sankhittaŋ . . . yathā anantarapaccayaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.*

23.[1]

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . vigatap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ kusalānaŋ khandhānaŋ vipākapaccayena paccayo. . . . *Sankhittaŋ. Yathā anantarapaccayaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.*

24.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . avigatap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaŋ khandhānaŋ . . . dvinnaŋ khandhānaŋ avigatapaccayena paccayo. . . . *Sankhittaŋ. Yathā atthipaccayaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.*

Pañhāvārassa vibhango niṭṭhito.

[Gaṇanā

1. *Hetumūlakaŋ.*]

H 7[2]	Añ 3	K 7	Sp 3
Ā 9	N 13	Vi 1	Vpp 5
A 10	U 9	Āh 7	At 13
An 7	Pu 3	I 7	Nat 7
S 7	P 3	Jh 7	Vg 7
Sj 9	Ās 3	M 7	Avg 13

Hetupaccayā

H 4[3]	N 7	Jh 4	Vpp 3
Sj 7	V 1	M 4	At 7
Añ 3	I 4	Sp 3	Avg 7

[1] K. *omits section.* [2] Hetuyā, *etc.*; paccayas *all in locative case.*
[3] K. *adds . . .* ; B. *does not.*

Hetu-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3
Añ N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4
Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti 2
Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2
N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2
N-Vi-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Vi-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Vi-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vi-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Vi-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-

N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4
Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2
N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2

N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Hetumūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Ārammaṇamūlakaŋ.*]

Ārammaṇapaccayā

A 7[1]
N 3
U 7
Pu 3
Vpp 3
At 3
Avg 3

Ārammaṇa-

A-U ti 7
Pu-At-Avg ti 3
N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 3

A-U ti 7
A-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1
A-N-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[*Adhipatimūlakaŋ.*]

Adhipatipaccayā

H 4[1]
Ā 7
Sj 7
Añ 3
N 8
U 7
Pu 1
V 1
Āh 7
I 7
M 7
Sp 3
Vpp 4
At 8
Avg 8

Adhipati-

At-Avg ti 8
N-At-Avg ti 8
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 4

Ā-U ti 7
Ā-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1
Ā-N-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 1

[1] K. *has here* . . . ; B. *has not.*

Adhipati-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	N-Vi-Āh-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Āh-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Āh-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Āh-I-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ N-Āh-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Āh-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-

N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[*Anantaramūlakaŋ.*]

Anantarapaccayā

S 7[1]	Ās 3	N 7
U 7	K 1	Vg 7

Anantara-samanantara-

U-Nat-Vg ti 7 U-Ās-Nat-Vg ti 3 U-K-At-Vg ti 1.

[*Samanantaramūlakaŋ.*]

Samanantarapaccayā

A 7	Ās 3	Nat 7
U 7	K 1	Vg 7

Samanantara-anantara . . . (*as in foregoing section*).

[*Sahajātamūlakaŋ.*]

Sahajātapaccayā

H 7[1]	V 1	Sp 3
A 7	Āh 7	Vpp 3
Añ 3	I 7	At 9
N 9	Jh 7	Avg 9
K 7	M 7	

Sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 9	N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Vp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[1] K. *has* . . . ; B. *has not.*

[*Aññamaññamūlakaŋ.*]

Aññamaññapaccayā

H 3	K 3	Vpp 1
A 3	V 1	At 3
S 3	Āh 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Avg 3
N 3	Sp 3	

Aññamañña-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 3
N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-At-Avg 1
N-V-Sp-At-Avg 1
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg 1

[*Nissayamūlakaŋ.*]

Nissayapaccayā

H 7	Añ 3	V 1	Vpp 5
Ā 3	U 1	Āh 7 . . . *pe* . . .	At 13
A 8	Pu 3	M 7	Avg 13
S 9	K 7	Sp 3	

Nissaya-

At-Avg ti 13
A-At-Avg ti 8
I-At-Avg ti 7
Vpp-At-Avg ti 5
A-Vpp-At-Avg ti 4
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Ā-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Ā-A-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Pu-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Nissaya-sahajāta-

At-Avg ti 9
Añ-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
Vpp-At-Avg-ti 1
Añ-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[*Upanissayamūlakaŋ.*]

Upanissayapaccayā

Ā 7 . . . *pe* . . .	Ās 3	Nat 7
S 7	K 2	Vg 7
N 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
Pu 1	At 1]	

Upanissaya-

Ā-A ti 7
Ā-A-Pu-At-Avg 1
Ā-A-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 1
An-S-Nat-Vg ti 7
An-S-Ās-Nat-Vg ti 3
K ti 2
An-S-K-At-Vg ti 1

[Purejātamūlakaŋ.]

Purejātapaccayā

Ā 3	N 3	I 1	At 3
A 1	U 1	Vpp 3	Avg 3

Purejāta-

At-Avg ti 3
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Ā-At-Avg ti 3
Ā-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Ā-A-U-At-Avg ti 1
Ā-A-N-U-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vp-At-Avg ti 1

[Pacchājātamūlakaŋ.]

Pacchājātapaccayā

Vpp 3 At 3 Avg 3

Pacchājāta-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3.

[Āsevanamūlakaŋ.]

Āsevanapaccayā

An 3	U 3	Vg 3
S 3	Nat 3	

Āsevana-An-S-U-Nat-Vg ti 3.

[Kammamūlakaŋ.]

An 1	N 7	Sp 3	Nat 1
S 1	U 2	Vpp 3	Vg 1
Sj 7	V 1[1]	At 7	Avg 7
Añ 3	Āh 7		

Kamma-

Upanissayan ti 2 An-S-U-Nat-Vg ti 1.

Kamma-sahajāta-

Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-Āh-[Sp][2]-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[Vipākamūlakaŋ.]

Vipākapaccayā

H 1	Añ 1	Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .	At 1
A 1	N 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
Sj 1	K 1		

[1] K. *has* satta (7). *Comy. does not specify.*
[2] K. *omits.*

Vipāka-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 1	N-Vp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	

[*Āhāramūlakaŋ.*]

Āhārapaccayā

A 7	N 7	I 7	At 7
Sj 7	K 7	Sp 3	Avg 7
Añ 3	V 1[1]	Vpp 3	

Āhāra-At-Avg ti 7.

Āhāra-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	N-K-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-K-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-K-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-K-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
N-K-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-K-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-K-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-K-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Āhārādhipati-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[*Indriyamūlakaŋ.*]

Indriyapaccayā

H 4	N 7	Jh 7	Vpp 3
A 7	Pu 1	M 7	At 7
Sj 7	V 1	Sp 3	Avg 7
Añ 3	Āh 7		

Indriya-At-Avg ti 7	Indriya-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Indriya-N-At-Avg ti 7	Indriya-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[1] K. satta.

Indriya-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Jh-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 7
N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriyādhipati-sahajāta-

N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriya-hetu-sahajāta-

N-M-At-Avg ti 4
Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 2
Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2
N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2
N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriya-hetādhipati-sahajāta-

N-M-At-Avg ti 4
Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2
N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2
N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[*Jhānamūlakaŋ.*]

Jhānapaccayā

Sj 7	V 1	Sp 3	At 7
Añ 3	I 7	Vpp 3	Avg 7
N 7	M 7		

Jhāna-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg 1
N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
An-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[*Maggamūlakaŋ.*]

Maggapaccayā

H 4	N 3	Jh 7	Vpp 3
A 7	V 1	M 7	At 7
Sj 7	I 7	Sp 3	Avg 7
Añ 3			

Magga-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Sp-Av-Avg ti 3
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-[1]V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

---

[1] K. *omits.*

Magga-sahajāta- (*continued*)

N-Jh-At-Avg ti 7	N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg-ti 1
N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Maggādhipati-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Magga-hetu-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 4	Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1	

Magga-hetādhipati-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 4	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[*Sampayuttamūlakaŋ.*]

Sampayuttapaccayā

H 3	Añ 3	V 1	At 3
A 3	N 3	Āh 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Avg 3
Sj 3	K 3	M 3	

Sampayutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-

At-Avg ti 3 V-At-Avg ti 1.

[*Vippayuttamūlakaŋ.*]

Vippayuttapaccayā

H 3	Añ 1	Pa 3	M 3
Ā 3	N 5	K 3	At 5
A 4	U 1	V 1	Avg 5
Sj 3	Pu 3	Āh 3 . . . *pe* . . .	

Vippayutta-

At-Avg ti 5	Ā-A-N-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1
N-At-Avg ti 5	N-Pu-I-At-Avg ti 1
A-N-At-Avg ti 4	Sj-N-At-Avg ti 3
N-I-At-Avg ti 3	Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti 1
Pa-At-Avg ti 3	Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
N-Pu-At-Avg ti 3	Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Ā-N-Pu-At-Avg ti 3	

[*Atthimūlakaŋ.*]

Atthipaccayā

H 7	Añ 3	Pa 3	M 7
Ā 3	N 13	K 3	Sp 3
A 8	U 1	V 1	Vp 5
Sj 9	Pu 3	Āh 7 . . . *pe* . . .	Avg 13

[*Pakiṇṇakaŋ nāma imaŋ:—*]

Atthi-

Avg ti 13	Vp-Avg ti 5	N-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 3
N-Avg ti 13	N-Vp-Avg ti 5	Ā-Pu-Avg ti 3
A-Avg ti 8	A-N-Vp-Avg ti 4	Ā-N-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 3
A-N-Avg ti 8	A-N-I-Vp-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-U-Pu-Avg ti 1
Āh-Avg ti 7	Pa-Vp-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 1
I-Avg ti 7	Pu-Avg ti 3	N-Pu-I-Vp-Avg ti 1
N-I-Avg ti 7		

[*Pakiṇṇakaŋ nāma imaŋ.*]

Atthi-sahajāta-

N-Avg ti 9	Añ-N-Vp-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Sp-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-Avg ti 3	N-V-Avg ti 1	N-V-Vp-Avg ti 1
N-Vp-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Vp-Avg ti 1

[*Natthimūlakaŋ.*]

Natthipaccayā

An 7	U 7	K 1
S 7	Ā 3	Vg 7

Natthi-anantara-samantara-upanissaya-

Vg ti 7 Ās-Vg ti 3 K-Vg ti 1.

[*Vigatamūlakaŋ.*]

Vigatapaccayā

An 7	U 7	K 1
S 7	Ās 3	Nat 7

Vigata-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-

Nat ti 7 Ās-Nat ti 3 K-Nat ti 1.

[*Avigatamūlakaŋ.*]

H 7	N 13	V 1	M 7
Ā 3	U 1	Āh 7	Sp 3
A 8	Pu 3	I 7	Vp 5
Sj 9	Pa 3	Jh 7	At 13
Añ 3	K 7		

[*Pakiṇṇakaŋ nāma :—*]

Avigata-

At ti 13	Vp-At ti 5	N-Pu-Vp-At ti 3
N-At ti 13	N-Vp-At ti 5	Ā-Pu-At ti 3
A-At ti 8	A-N-Vp-At ti 4	Ā-N-Pu-Vp-At ti 3
A-N-At ti 8	N-I-Vp-At ti 3	Ā-A-U-Pu-At ti 1
Āh-At ti 7	Pa-Vp-At ti 3	Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vp-At ti 1
I-At ti 7	Pu-At ti 3	N-Pu-I-Vp-At ti 1
N-I-At ti 7		

[*Pakiṇṇakaŋ nāma :—*]

Avigata-sahajāta-

N-At ti 9	N-Vp-At ti 3	Añ-N-V-Sp-At ti 1
Añ-N-At ti 3	Añ-N-Vp-At ti 1	N-V-Vp-At ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At ti 3	N-V-At ti 1	Añ-N-V-Vp-At ti 1

Pañhāvārassa anulomagaṇanā niṭṭhitā.

[*Pañhāvārassa paccanīya-uddhāraŋ.*[1]]

Kusalo dhammo (*a*) kusalassa dhammassa
ārammaṇa- / sahajāta- / upanissaya- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (*b*) akusalassa dhammassa
ārammaṇa- / upanissaya- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (*c*) avyākatassa dhammassa
ārammaṇa- / [sahajāta-[2]] / upanissaya- / pacchājāta / kamma- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (*d*) kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa sahajata-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo (*a*) akulassa dhammassa . . . (*d*) . . . (*these correspond to* (*a*)–(*d*) *above, substituting* kusalo *for* akusalo *and v.v.*).

---

[1] *See below* p. 191. Cf. *Comy. hereon.* [2] K. *omits.*

Avyākato dhammo (*a*) avyākatassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
sahajāta-
upanissaya-
purejāta-
pacchājāta-
āhāra-
kamma-
} paccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo (*b*) kusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
upanissaya-
purejāta-
} paccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo (*c*) akusalassa dhammassa
(*as for* (*b*).)

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (*a*) . . .

sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ;
sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ, āhāraŋ, indriyaŋ (*c*) . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (*a*) . . .
(*as for* (*c*) *above.*)

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (*c*) . . .
(*as for* (*c*) *above.*)

Pañhāvārassa paccanīya-uddhāraŋ.[1]

Na-H[2] 15 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-N 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 15 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 15
Na-Sj 11	Na-M 15	Na-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Añ 11			

Na-hetupaccayā

Nā-Ā 15 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Sj 11 . . . *pe* . . . (*continue as above*).
Nā-S 15

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15	Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 15 . . . *pe* . . .	No-At 9
Na-An 15	Na-N 11	Na-M 15	No-Nat 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 13	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 15
Na-Sj 11	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9

[1] K. *omits this title.* Cf. *P.T.S. Pali Dicty.*: uddhāraŋ = '*synopsis*' *in Dpvs.* v. 37; SnA, 237.
[2] *All as before in the locative case.*

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā

Na-Sj 11	Na-Pu 13	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 15
Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 13	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 15
Na-N 11	Na-Ās 15 . . . *pe* . . .	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-U 13	Na-M 15		

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccaya na-adhipatipaccayā na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-sahajātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11	Na-Pu 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11
Na-N 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-U 7	Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .	No-At 9	No-Avg 9

As above, adding na-aññamaññapaccayā

Na-N 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11
Na-U 7	Na-Ās 11	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-Pu 11	. . . pe . . .	No-At 9	No-Avg 9

As above, adding na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 5	Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .	No-At 9	No-Vg 11
Na-Pu 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11	No-Avg 9
Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9		

As above, adding na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	Na-Sp 5	No-At 2	No-Vg 5
Na-Pa 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Nat 5	No-Avg 2
Na-Ās 5 . . . *pe* . . .			

As above, adding na-purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5 . . . *pe* . . .	No-At 2	No-Avg 2
Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5	

As above, adding na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Ās 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-K 1	No-At 2	No-Avg 2
Na-V 3 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 3	

As above, adding na-āsevanapaccayā na-kammapaccayā

Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1[1]	No-Vg 1
Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 1	

As above, adding na-vipākapaccayā na-āhārapaccayā na-jhānapaccayā

Na-M 1	Na-Vpp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-Sp 1	No-Nat 1	

[1] K. *has after this* No-Atthiyā 1, No-Natthiyā, *etc.*

As above, adding na-maggapaccayā na-sampayuttapaccayā na-vippayuttapaccayā no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-indriyapaccayā

Na-Jh 1	Na-Sp 1	No-Nat 1
Na-M 1	Na-Vpp 1	No-Vg 1

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

Na-hetu-mūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[2. *Na-Ārammaṇa.*]

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 15	Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 15 . . . *pe* . . .	No-At 9
Na-A 15	Na-N 11	Na-M 15	No-Nat 15
Na-An 15	Na-U 13	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 15
Na-S 15	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Sj 11			

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . na-sahajātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 9	No-At 9
Na-N 11	Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 11
Na-U 7	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 11
Na-Pu 11	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9

. . . *yathā na-hetumūlakaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.*

Na-adhipatipaccayā, na-anantarapaccayā, na-samanantarapaccayā yathā hetumūlakaŋ.

[6. *Na-sahajāta.*]

Na-sahajātapaccayā

Na-H 11	Na-Pa 9	No-At 9
Na-Ā . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 11
Na-S 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 11
Na-Añ 11 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Pu 11		

Na-sahajātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-U 7	Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .
(*omitting* Na-Sj)	Na-Pu 11	Na-Sp 11
Na-N 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9 . . . (*as in preceding*).

Na-sahajātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ.*

[7. *Na-aññamañña.*]

Na-aññamaññapaccayā

Na-H 11 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting No.* 7) Na-Sp 11
Na-Vpp 9 . . . *pe* . . . (*as in preceding*).

Na-aññamaññapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting No.* 7) Na-N 11
Na-U 7
Na-Pu 11 . . . *pe* . . .
Na-Sp 11
Na-Vpp 9 . . . *pe* . . . (*as in preceding*).

Na-annamannapaccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-sahajāta-paccayā

Na-N 11
Na-U 7
Na-Pu 11
Na-Pa 9
Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .
Na-Sp 11
Na-Vpp 9 . . . *pe* . . . (*as in preceding*).

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

[8. *Na-nissaya.*]

Na-nissayapaccayā

Na-H 11 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting No.* 8) Na-Pu 11
Na-Pa 9
Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . . (*finish as in preceding*).

Na-nissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting No.* 8) Na-Añ 11
Na-U 5
Na-Pu 11
Na-Pa 9
Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .
Na-Sp 11
Na-Vpp 9 . . . (*as in preceding*).

Na-nissaya paccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5
Na-Pa 3
Na-Ās 5 . . . *pe* . . .
Na-Sp 5
Na-Vpp 3
No-At 2
No-Nat 5
No-Vg 5
No-Avg 2

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

[9. *Na-upanissaya.*]

Na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 15
Na-Ā 13
Na-A 15
Na-An 15
Na-S 15
Na-Sj 11
Na-Añ 11
Na-N 11
Na-Pu 13
Na-Pa 15 . . . *pe* . . .
Na-M 15
Na-Sp 11
Na-Vpp 9
No-At 9
No-Nat 15
No-Vg 15
No-Avg 9

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 13	Na-Añ 7	Na-M 13	No-Nat 13
Na-An 13	Na-N 5	Na-Sp 7	No-Vg 13
Na-S 13	Na-Pu 9	Na-Vpp 5[1]	No-Avg 2
Na-Sj 7	Na-Pa 13 ... *pe* ...	No-At 2	

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā ... na-sahajātapaccayā

Na-Añ 7	Na-Ās 7 ... *pe* ...[2]	No-Nat 7
Na-N 5	Na-Sp 7	No-Vg 7
Na-Pu 5	Na-Vpp 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Pa 5	No-At 2	

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā ... na-aññamaññapaccayā

Na-N 5	Na-Ās 7 ... *pe* ...[3]	No-At 2 ...
Na-Pu 5	Na-Sp 7	(*as in preceding*).
Na-Pa 5	Na-Vpp 3	

Na-upanissaya-paccayā na-hetupaccayā ... na-nissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5
Na-Pa 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5 ... *pe* ...	No-At 2	No-Avg 2

... *sankhittaṃ* ...

[10. *Na-purejāta.*]

Na-purejātapaccayā

Na-H 13 ... *pe* ...	Na-U 13 ... *pe* ...	No-At 9
Na-S 13	Na-M 13	No-Nat 13
Na-Sj 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 13
Na-Añ 11	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9
Na-N 11		

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 13	Na-N 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 13
Na-An 13	Na-U 9	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 13
Na-S 13	Na-Pa 13 ... *pe* ...	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Añ 11	Na-M 13		

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā ... na-sahajātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-N 11	Na-Ās 11 ... *pe* ...	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-U 5	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11	

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā ... na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 5	Na-Sp 11
Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9
Na-Ās 11 ... *pe* ...	No-At 9 ... (*as in preceding*).

---

[1] K. Na-Sp 13, Na-Vpp 7.

[2] K. *omits No.* 14; B. *inserts.*

[3] B. *omits No.* 13; K. *inserts.*

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pa 3	Na-Sp 5	No-At 2	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Vpp 3	No-Nat 5	No-Avg 2

[11. *Na-pacchājāta.*]

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-H 15 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-N 9	Na-M 15	No-Nat 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 15	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 15
Na-Sj 9	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Añ 11	Na-Ās 15 . . . *pe* . . .	No-At 9	

Na-pacchājatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-N 9	Na-M 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 13	Na-Sp 11
Na-Sj 9	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9 . . .
Na-Añ 11	Na-Ās 15 . . . *pe* . . .	(*as in preceding*).

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 3	No-At 2	No-Vg 3
Na-Ās 3 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Vpp 3		

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-āsevanapaccayā yathā hetupaccayā, evaŋ.

[13. *Na-kamma.*]

Na-kammapaccayā

Na-H 15 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9
Na-S 15	Na-Pa 15 . . . *pe* . . .	No-At 9
Na-Sj 11	(*omitting No.* 13)	No-Nat 15
Na-Añ 11	Na-M 15	No-Vg 15
Na-N 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Avg 9
Na-U 15		

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15	Na-Pu 13	. . . *sankhittaŋ*
. . . *sankhittaŋ*	Na-Pa 15	No-Avg 9
Na-U 13		

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 5	Na-Pa 9	. . . *sankhittaŋ*
Na-Pu 11	Na-Ās 11	No-Avg 9

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	(*omitting No.* 13)	Na-Vpp 1	No-Nat 5
Na-Pa 1	Na-Sp 5	No-At 5	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5 . . . *pe* . . .			

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Ās 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting No.* 13) . . . No-Vg 1

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

[14. *Na-vipākapaccayā yathā hetumūlakaŋ, evaŋ.*]

15. *Na-āhāra.*

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 15 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Sj 11 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Pu 13
Na-S 15	Na-U 11	. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15	Na-U 13	No-Avg 9
. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .	. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .	

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 9	No-At 9
Na-N 11	Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 11
Na-U 7	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 11
Na-Pu 11	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-U 5	Na-V 5	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 5	Na-I 3	No-At 2
Na-Pa 3	Na-Jh 5	No-Nat 5
Na-Ās 5	Na-M 5	No-Vg 5
Na-K 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Avg 2

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Ās 3	Na-I 5	No-At 2	No-Vg 3
Na-K 1	Na-Jh 3 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 3	No-Avg 2
Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3		

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-kammapaccayā

Na-V 1 Na-Jh 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

[16. *Na-indriya.*]

Na-indriyapaccayā

Na-H 15 Na-Ā 15 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . No-Vg 9.

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-U 13 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11
Na-N 11	Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-U 7	(*omitting No.* 16)	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Pu 11			

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . na-upanis-sayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	Na-Ās 5	Na-V 5	. . . *kātabbaŋ* . . .
Na-Pa 3	Na-K 5	Na-Āh 3	

Na-purejātapaccayā[1] na-pacchājātapaccayā[2]

Na-Ās 3	Na-Jh 3 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 3
Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-V 3	No-At 2	No-Avg 2
Na-Āh 2		

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . na-kamma-paccayā

Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-Jh 1 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 1	

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . na-vipāka-paccayā na-jhānapaccayā . . . na-vippayuttapaccayā no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

17, 18. *Na-jhānapaccayā, na-maggapaccayā, yathā na-hetumūlakaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.*

19. *Na-sampayuttapaccayā yathā aññamūlakaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.*

[20. *Na-vippayutta.*]

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-hetuyā 9 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting No.* 20) . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 9 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Pu 9 . . . *pe* . . .
Na-N 9	(*omitting No.* 20)[3]
Na-U 5	No-Avg 9

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 3 Na-Pu 9 . . . *pe* . . . No-Avg 9.

---

[1] *So both* B. *and* K. [2] K. *omits.*

[3] K. *also omits* Na-kamme nava.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *mūlakaŋ sankhittaŋ* . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 3	Na-M 1	No-At 2	No-Vg 3
Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Ās 3	Na-Sp 3		

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *mūlakaŋ sankhittaŋ* . . . na-kammapaccayā na-vipākapaccayā na-indriyapaccayā

Na-Jh 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

[21. *No-atthi.*]

No-atthipaccayā

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . . No-Avg 9 (*omitting No.* 21).

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-N 9 Na-U 2.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 2 Na-Pu 9 No-Avg 9.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *mūlakaŋ sankhittaŋ* . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 2 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Vpp 2	No-Vg 2
Na-Ās 2	No-Nat 2	No-Avg 2[1]
Na-V 2 . . . *pe* . . .		

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *mūlakaŋ sankhittaŋ* . . . na-āsevanapaccayā na-vipākapaccayā na-āhārapaccayā na-indriyapaccayā[2]

No-Avg 2.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . na-āsevanapaccayā na-vipākapaccayā na-āhārapaccayā[3] na-vipayuttapaccayā

No-Nat 2 No-Vg 2.[4]

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā[5] no-vigatapaccayā

No-Avg 2.

[22. *No-natthi.*]

No-natthipaccayā

Na-H 15 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

---

[1] K. *omits.* [2] K. *adds* na-vippayuttapaccayā no-vigatapaccayā.
[3] B. *adds* na-indriya°. [4] B. *adds* No-Avg 2. [5] *Sic* B. *and* K.

23. *No-natthiyā ca no-vigate ca na-hetupaccaya-sadisaŋ.*

[24. *No-avigata.*]

No-avigatapaccayā

Na-H 9 Na-Ā 9 Na-A 9 No-Vg 9.

No-avigatapaccayā no-atthipaccayasadisaŋ.

Pañhāvārassa paccanīya-gaṇanā niṭṭhitā.

[1. *Hetu na-.*]

Hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 7 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-U 7 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-M 7	No-Nat 7
Na-Añ 3	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 7

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 7 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-U 7 . . . *pe* . . .[1]	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-M 7	(*as above*).
Na-Añ 3	Na-Sp 3	

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-U 3 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 3
Na-S 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-M 3	No-Nat 3
Na-S 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-U 3 . . . *pe* . . .[2]		

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-U 3 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 3
Na-S 3	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-Añ 3		

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-U 1 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1[3]	Na-Vpp 1[3]	No-Vg 1
Na-Añ 1		

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .	(*omitting* Na-V)	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Vpp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-U 1 . . . *pe* . . .[2]		

---

[1] K. *omits* na-kamme *and* na-āhāre.

[2] K. *omits* na-pacchājāte.

[3] K. *omits.*

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-U 1 . . . *pe* . . .
Na-S 1	No-Vg 1 (*omitting the Nos. named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .
Na-S 1, *etc.* (*omitting only the* Paccayas *named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only the* Paccayas *named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-U 4 . . . *pe* . . .[2]	Na-Vpp 2
Na-S 4	Na-Jh 4	No-Nat 4
Na-Añ 2[1]	Na-Sp 2	No-Vg 4

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only the* Paccayas *named above*)

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-[3]magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only the* Paccayas *named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe*[4] . . . (*omitting only the* Paccayas *named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only the* Paccayas *named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe*[5] . . . (*omitting only the* Paccayas *named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe*[6] . . . (*omitting as before*).

---

[1] K. *has* cattāri, *but* cf. *Comy. hereon.* [2] K. *omits* na-kamme.

[3] K. *omits, and in the locatives also, with* B., *hence the first omission is probably an error.*

[4] K. *omits* na-kamme. [5] K. *omits* na-vippayutte.

[6] K. *omits* na-āhāre.

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe*[1] . . . (*omitting as before*).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting as before*).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4	Na-Añ 2	Na-Sp 2	No-Nat 4
Na-An 4	Na-U 4 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Vpp 2	No-Vg 4
Na-S 4	Na-Jh 4		

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only the* Paccayas *named above*).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only as before*).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe*[2] . . . (*omitting only as before*).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only as before*).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe*[3] . . . (*omitting only as before*).

Hetumūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[2. *Ārammaṇa na-*.]

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 9 Na-A 9 . . . *pe* . . . No-Avg 9 (*omitting only No.* 2).

Ārammaṇādhipati-upanissayan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only Nos.* 2, 3, 9).

Ārammaṇa-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only Nos.* 2, 10, 21, 24).

---

[1] K. *omits* na-samanantare, *but inserts* na-magge.

[2] K. *omits* na-vippayutte *and* no-natthiyā.

[3] K. *omits* na-upanissaye *and* no-natthiyā.

Ārammaṇa-nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe*[1] . . . (*omitting only Nos.* 2, 8, 10, 20, 21, 24).

Ārammaṇādhipati-upanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only Nos.* 2, 3, 9, 10, 21, 24).

Ārammaṇādhipati - nissaya upanissaya - purejāta - vippayutta - atthi - avigatan ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only Nos.* 2, *etc.*).

Ārammaṇamūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[3. *Adhipati na-.*]

Adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 10	Na-Sj 7	Na-Pu 10 . . . *pe* . . .	No-At 7
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 8	Na-M 10	No-Nat 10
Na-A 10	Na-N 7	Na-Sp 8	No-Vg 10
Na-S 10	Na-U 7	Na-Vpp 7	No-Avg 7

Adhipati-atthi avigatan ti

Na-H 8	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 4
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pa 8	Na-Vpp 4[3]
Na-A 8	Na-N 1	Na-Ās 8[2] . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 8
Na-S 8	Na-U 7	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8

Adhipati-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 8	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pa 8	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 4	Na-Ās 8[4] . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 8
Na-A 8	Na-U 7	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8
Na-S 8	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 4[5]	

Adhipati-nissaya vippayutta atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 4	Na-S 4	Na-Pu 3
Na-Ā 3	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pa 4 . . . *pe* . . .
Na-A 4	Na-U 3	No-Vg 4 (*omitting* 20, 21, 24).

Adhipati ārammaṇūpanissayan ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 2, 9).

Adhipati-ārammaṇūpanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 2, 9, 10, *etc.*[6]).

Adhipati-ārammaṇa - nissaya - upanissaya - purejāta - vippayutta atthi - avigatan ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 2, 8, *etc.*[7]).

---

[1] K. *inserts* na-vippayutte.
[2] K. *omits.*
[3] K. *has* tīṇi.
[4] K. *omits.*
[5] K. *has* 8.
[6] K. *also omits* 15 *and* 20.
[7] K. *also omits* 6.

Adhipati-sahajāta nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .	Na M 7	No-Nat 7
Na-Sp 3	Na-Vpp 3	No Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*[1]).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati[2]-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe*[3] . . .	Na-Sp 3	No-Nat 7
Na-M 7	Na Vpp 3	No-Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*[4]).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

---

[1] K. *omits also* 11.
[2] B. *omits this group.*
[3] K. *omits* 5, *and gives* 3 *for* Na-U.
[4] K. *omits also* 18 *and* 20.

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe*[1] . . .	Na-Sp 3	No-Nat 7
Na-Jh 7	Na-Vpp 3[2]	No-Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*[3]).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*)

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*[4]).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4	Na-Añ 2	Na-Sp 2[7]	No-Nat 4
Na-A 4	Na-U 4 . . . *pe*[5] . . .	Na-Vpp 2[8]	No-Vg 4
Na-S 4	Na-Jh 4[6]		

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, *etc.*[9]).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, 7, *etc.*[10]).

---

[1] K. *omits* 2 *and* 5. [2] K. *omits.* [3] K. *omits also* 2.
[4] K. *omits also* 17. [5] *Omitting* 16 *and* 18. [6] K. *omits.*
[7] K. *has* 4. [8] K. *omits.*
[9] K. *also omits* 5 *and* 12. [10] K. *omits also* 17.

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta - nissaya - vipāka - indriya - magga - vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-A 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, 8, *etc.*[1]).

Adhipatimūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[4. *Anantara na-.*]

Anantarapaccayā

Na-H 7	Na-Sj 7	Na-Pu 7 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting also* 21 *and* 23).
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 7	
Na-A 7	Na-N 7	

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only* 4, 5, 9, 22, 23, *as above*).

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-āsevana-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting the* Paccayas *above*).

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting the* Paccayas *above*).

Anantaramūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[5. *Samanantara na-.*]

Samanantarapaccayā

Na-H 7 . . . *as in* Anantaramūlakaŋ.

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting the* Paccayas *above*).[2]

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-āsevana-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting the* Paccayas *above*).

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting the* Paccayas *above*).

Samanantaramūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[6. *Sahajāta na-.*]

Sahajātapaccayā

Na-H 9[3]	Na-S 9[4]	Na-M 9	No-Nat 9
Na-Ā 9	Na-Añ 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 9
Na-A 9	Na-U 9 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Vpp 3	

[1] K. *omits also* 12.

[2] K. *has* ekaŋ.

[3] K. *omits also* Na-N 7, Na-V 7.

[4] K. *omits*.

Sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigataṅ ti

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . . Na-U 9 . . . *pe* . . .
Na-S 9 Na-M 9
Na-Añ 5 Na-Sp 5 (*continue as above*).

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avigataṅ ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting the* Paccayas *above*).[1]

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigataṅ ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting the* Paccayas *above*).

Sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigataṅ ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .[2]

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigataṅ ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .[3]

Sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigataṅ ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .[3]

Sagajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigataṅ ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .[4]

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigataṅ ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .[5]

Sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigataṅ ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigataṅ ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Sahajātamūlakaṅ niṭṭhitaṅ.

[7. *Aññamañña na-*.]

Aññamaññapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 6, 7, 8, 21, 24, *and counting* 1 *to* 18 (na-sampayutte).

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigataṅ ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .[6]

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigataṅ ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

---

[1] B. *gives* ekaṅ, *not* tīṇi, *after No.* 19.
[2] *The bracketed instructions to be taken as valid generally.*
[3] K. *omits* No. 11. [4] K. *omits No.* 15. [5] K. *omits Nos.* 5 and 11.
[6] K. *omits No.* 20, *and counts* 1 *to No.* 22.

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .[1]

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .[2]

Aññamaññamūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[8. *Nissaya na-.*]

Nissayapaccayā

Na-H 13 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Añ 7	Na-Pa 13 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 13	Na-U 13	Na-M 13	No-Nat 13
Na-Sj 3	Na-Pu 9	Na-Sp 7	No-Vg 13

Nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 13 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-U 13	Na-Sp 7
Na-S 13	Na-Pu 9	Na-Vpp 3[3]
Na-Sj 3	Na-Pa 13 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 13
Na-Añ 7	Na-M 13	No-Vg 13

Nissaya-adhipati-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 8 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-U 7	Na-Sp 4[4]
Na-S 8	Na-Pu 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Sj 1	Na-Pa 8 . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 8
Na-Añ 4	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8

Nissaya-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .[5]	Na-U 7 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-M 7	No-Nat 7[6]
Na-Sj 1	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 7

Nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 5 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Sj 3	Na-U 5	Na-Pa 5 . . . *pe* . . .
Na-S 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Pu 3	No-Vg 5

Nissaya-adhipati-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 4	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pu 3
Na-Ā 3	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pa 4 . . . *pe* . . .
Na-A 4	Na-U 3	No-Vg 4
Na-S 4		

[1] K. *omits No.* 22. [2] K. *omits No.* 9. [3] K. *counts* 7.
[4] K. *counts* 3. [5] K. *omits No.* 3. [6] K. *counts* 3.

Nissaya-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigataṇ ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .[1]

Nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigataṇ ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .[2]

Nissaya-ārammaṇa-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigataṇ ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya - ārammaṇādhipati - upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigataṇ ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-purejāta-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigataṇ ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-atthi-avigataṇ ti

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-U 9 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 9	Na-M 9	No-Nat 9
Na-Añ 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 9

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-atthi-avigataṇ ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*counting* 1 *only for* Na-Sp).

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-sampayutta-atthi-avigataṇ ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigataṇ ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vippayutta-atthi-avigataṇ ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vipāka-atthi-avigataṇ ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe*[3] . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-atthi-avigataṇ ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe*[4] . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigataṇ ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigataṇ ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigataṇ ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissayamūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

---

[1] B. *counts* 1 *for No.* 6, *not* 3.
[2] K. *omits No.* 6.
[3] K. *counts* 3 *for No.* 22.
[4] K. *substitutes* vippayuttā- *for* aññamañña-, *with corresponding substitution in* Paccayuppannas.

[9. *Upanissaya.*]

Upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . .[1]

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipatī ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .[1]

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipati-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipati-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-natthi-vigatan[2] ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe*[3] . . .

Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-āsevana-natthi-vigatan[2] ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-kamman ti

Na-H 2 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissayamūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[10. *Purejāta na-.*]

Purejātapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . *omitting Nos.* 21 *and* 24.

Purejāta[4]-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*[5] . . .

Purejāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*[6] . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇa-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*[7] . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇa-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

---

[1] K. *omits Nos.* 22 *and* 24.

[2] K. *substitutes Nos.* 21, 23. *But* cf. *the* mūlakaŋ *of Nos.* 4 *and* 5, Paccayas *here present.*

[3] *Counting* 5 *only for No.* 12.

[4] K. *includes* vippayutta-.

[5] K. *omits* Na-Vpp; *also No.* 2.

[6] K. *omits No.* 2.

[7] K. *omits No.* 12.

Purejāta-ārammaṇādhipati-upanissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Purejāta - ārammanādhipati-nissaya-upanissaya[1]-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Purejāta-nissaya-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Purejātamūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[11. *Pacchājāta na-.*]

Pacchājātapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*[2] . . .

Pacchājāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Pacchājātamūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[12. *Āsevana na-.*]

Āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*[3] . . .

Āsevana-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigatan[4] ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*[5] . . .

Āsevanamūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[13. *Kamma na-.*]

Kammapaccayā

Na-H 7	Na-Añ 3	Na-I 7	No-At 2
Na-Ā 7	Na-N 2	Na-Jh 7	No-Nat 7
Na-A 7	Na-U 7 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-M 7	No-Vg 7
Na-S 7	Na-V 7	Na-Sp 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Sj 2	Na-Āh 2	Na-Vp 5[6]	

Kammūpanissayan ti

Na-H 2 . . . *pe* . . .

---

[1] K. *omits, inserting it among* Paccayuppannas.

[2] B. *omits No.* 20.

[3] B. *omits Nos.* 4, 5, *and* 9, 22 *and* 23; K. *omits only Nos.* 21 *and* 24.

[4] K. *has* atthi-avigatan ti. Cf. *above*, p. 210, *n.* 2.

[5] B. *ends with omitting Nos.* 22, 23; K. *omits Nos.* 21, 24.

[6] K. *has* 3.

Kamma-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigataŋ[1] ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-atthi-avigataŋ ti

Na-H . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Sp 3	No-Nat 7
Na-M 7	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 7

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-atthi-avigataŋ ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*[2] . . .

Kamma - sahajāta - aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-sampayutta - atthi - avigataŋ ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-vippayutta-atthi-avigataŋ ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-atthi-avigataŋ ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-atthi-avigataŋ ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-, *etc., adding No.* 10

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-vippayutta-atthi-avigataŋ ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-, *etc., inserting* aññamañña-

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kammamūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[14. *Vipāka na-.*]

Vipākapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . *omitting Nos.* 6,[3] 8, 21, 24.

Vipāka-, sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigataŋ ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipāka-, *etc., inserting* aññamañña-

Ha-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipāka-, *etc., inserting also* sampayutta-

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

---

[1] K. *has* atthi-avigataŋ ti. *See above,* p. 211, *n.* 4.

[2] B. *counts* 1 *only for No.* 10.

[3] K. *includes No.* 6.

Vipāka-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipāka-, *etc., inserting* aññamañña-
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipākamūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

15. *Āhāra na-.*

Āhārapaccayā
Na-H 7 . . . *pe*[1] . . .

Āh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . *counting 3 for Nos.* 7, 19, 20.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .[2]

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-Vp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .[3]

Āh-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-K-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . *counting 3 for Nos.* 7, 19, 20.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .[4]

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-K-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-K-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-V-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-K-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .[5]

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . *counting 3 for Nos.* 7, 19, 20.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .[4]

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .[5]

Āh-Sj-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

---

[1] B. *counts* 1 *for No.* 6, *and* 3 *for No.* 19. [2] B. *counts* 1 *for No.* 19.
[3] K. *here drops for one group only the number after each* Paccayuppanna.
[4] B. *counts* 1 *for No.* 19. [5] B. *omits No.* 7.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .[1]

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .[2]

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Ā-Sj-N-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . *counting* 3 *for Nos.* 7, 19, 20.

Āh-A-Sj-Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-A-Sj-N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-A-Sj-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .[3]

Āh-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-A-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āhāramūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

16. *Indriya na-.*

Indriyapaccayā

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-N 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-U 7[4] . . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 7
Na-Sj 1	Na-M 7	No-Vg 7
Na-Añ 3	Na-Sp 3	

Indriya-atthi-avigatan ti
. . . *as in foregoing.*

I-N-At-Avg ti
. . . *as in foregoing.*

I-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .[5]

I-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . *counting* 3 *for Nos.* 7, 19, 20.

I-Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe*[6] . . .

---

[1] K. *omits Nos.* 5, 9, 10.
[2] K. *counts* 3 *for No.* 2.
[3] B. *omits No.* 11.
[4] K. *counts* 1.
[5] B. *counts* 1 *for No.* 6.
[6] *Here at length the text begins to excise with* saṅkhittaŋ.

I-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .[1]

I-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .[1]

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H-3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Jh-Vpp At Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . , .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Āh At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Āh-Vp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-[2]N-V-Āh At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

---

[1] K. *omits this group.*

[2] K. *inserts No.* 7.

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Vp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-N-Ah At-Āvg ti
Na H 7 . . . *pe* . .

I-A-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .[1]

I-A-Sj-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Na H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . .*pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 4 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . .

I-H-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-A-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 4 . . . *pe* . . .[2]

I-H-A-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-A-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-A-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-A-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Indriyamūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

17. *Jhāna na-.*

Jhānapaccayā
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . *counting* 3 *for Nos.* 7, 10, 20.[3]

Jhāna-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 7 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . No-Vg 7.

---

[1] K. *omits this group.*
[2] *Counting* 2 *for Nos.* 7, 10, 20.
[3] B. *omits Nos.* 6 *and* 8.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jh-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 7.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
} Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
} Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
} Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-M-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 7.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
} Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
} Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhānamūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

18. *Magga na-*.

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 7.[1]

Magga-sahajāta-

(1) N-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . *saṅkhittaŋ* . . . No-Vg 7.
(2) Añ-N-At-Avg ti
(3) Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
(4) N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
(5) N-V-At-Avg ti
(6) Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti
(7) Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
(8) N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
(9) Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
(10) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
(11) Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti
(12) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
(13) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
(14) N-V-I-At-Avg ti
(15) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
(16) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
(17) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
(18) Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
(19) N-Jh-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
(20) Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
(21) Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
(22) N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
(23) N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti
(24) Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti
(25) Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
(26) N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
(27) Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
(28) N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
(29) Añ-N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti
(30) Añ-N-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
(31) N-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
(32) N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti
(33) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti
(34) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
(35) N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
(36) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti

[1] *Omitting* na-magge, natthiyā, *and* no-avigate, *according to* K.; *but* na-sahajāte *and* na-nissaye *also, according to* B.

Maggā-adhihati-sahajāta

(1) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
(2) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
(3) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
(4) N-V-I-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
(5) Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti }

Magga-hetu-sahajāta

(1) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 2 . . . No-Vg 2.
(2) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
(3) N-V-I-At-Avg ti }
(4) Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti }
(5) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
(6) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
(7) Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }

Magga-hetu-adhipati-sahajāta

(1) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 4 . . . No-Vg 4.
(2) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-Ā 2 . . . No-Vg 2.
(3) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
(4) N-I-At-Avg ti }
(5) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-Ā 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
(6) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }

Maggamūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, in* K., Na-Sp, Nat, No-Avg; *in* B., *beside these, also* Na-Sj, Na-Añ, Na-N).

Sampayutta-sahajāta

Añ-N-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . No-Vg 3.
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Sampayuttamūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*omitting* Na-Vpp, Nat, No-Avg[1]).

(1) Vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*giving* 3, *not* 5, *to Nos.* 8 *and* 10, *and omitting* Na-Vpp, *and* 21, 24).

(2) Vippayutta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*giving as above, but omitting also* Na-N).

---

[1] B. *has* tīṇi, *not* pañca, *after Nos.* 6 *and* 8.

(3) Vippayutta-adhipati-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 4 . . . No-Vg 4 (*but giving* 1 *to No.* 6, *and* 3 *to Nos.* 9, 10; *omitting the* 5 Paccayas *stated above*).

(4) Vippayutta-nissaya-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*but giving* 1 *to No.* 6; *omitting the* 5 Paccayas *stated above*).

(5) Vippayutta-pacchājāta-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting the* 4 Paccayas *stated above*).

(6) Vippayutta-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, etc.*).

(7) Vippayutta-ārammaṇa-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, etc.*).

(8) Vippayutta-ārammaṇa-adhipati-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1 (*omitting, etc.*).

(9) Vippayutta-nissaya-purejāta-indriya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

(10) Vippayutta-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

(11) Vippayutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

(12) Vippayutta-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

(13) Vippayutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .[1]

Vippayuttamūlakaŋ.

Atthipaccayā

Na-H 13 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-N 7	Na-Sp 7
Na-S 13	Na-U 13	Na-Vpp 5
Na-Sj 7	. . . *pe* . . .	No-Nat 13
Na-An 7	Na-M 13	No-Vg 13

Atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 13 . . . *as above, but giving* 7 *to* Na-S.[2]

[1] *The Siamese ed. gives these* 13 *combinations* (ghaṭanāni) *in a somewhat different order, but the numbers given to the negatives agree throughout with those in the Burmese.*

[2] K. *counts* 13 *for* Na-Sp.

Atthi-N-Avg ti

Na-H 13 . . . *so throughout, but giving* 3 *only to Nos.* 6, 7, 20, *and* 7 *to No.* 19.[1]

Atthi-A-Avg ti

Na-H 8	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 4
Na-Ā 7	Na-An 4	Na-Pa 8	Na-Vpp 4
Na-An 8	Na-N 1	. . . *pe* . .	No-Nat 8
Na-S 8	Na-U 7	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8

Atthi-A-N-Avg ti

as above, but omitting Na-N.[2]

Atthi-Āh-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Añ 3	Na-M 7	No-Nat 7
Na-S 7	Na-N 1	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 7
Na-Sj 1	Na-U 7 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Vpp 3	

Atthi-I-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *as above.*

Atthi-N-I-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *as above, omitting also* Na-N.

Atthi-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5, *but giving* 3 *only to Nos.* 8, 10.

Atthi-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 5 . . . *but, in giving* 3 *only, take Nos.* 6, 10.

Atthi-A-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 4	Na-Sj 1	Na-U 3	Na-Pa 4 . . .
Na-Ā 3	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pu 3	No-Vg 4
Na-An 4			

Atthi-N-I-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Na-Añ 3 . . .
Na-S 3	No-Vg 3 (*omitting the* 5 Paccayas *stated above*).
Na-Sj 1	

Atthi-Pa-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.

Atthi-Pu-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthi-N-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

---

[1] K. *counts* 3 *also for No.* 2.

[2] K. *counts* 3 *only for No.* 20.

Atthi-Ā-Pu-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthi-Ā-N-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthi-Ā-A-U-Pu-Avg ti
Atthi-Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
Atthi-N-Pu-I-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-Avg ti
Na-H 9 . . . No-Vg 9 (*giving* 5 *to Nos.* 7. 19, *and* 3 *to* 20).

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Avg ti[1]
Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-Avg ti } Na-H 3.
Atthi-Sj-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Vpp-Avg ti
Atthi-Sj-N-V-Avg ti
Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Avg ti
Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
Atthi-Sj-N-V-Vpp-Avg ti
Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthimūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Natthipaccayā
Na-H 7.
Vigatapaccayā } anantarapaccaya-sadisaŋ.
Na-H 7.

Avigatapaccayā na-hetuyā terasa . . . *yathā* atthipaccayo vitthārito evaŋ avigatapaccayo vitthāretabbo.

Pañhavārassa anulomapaccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 9	Sj 9	Pu 3	V 1	Sp 3	Nat 7
A 10	Añ 3	Pa 3	Āh 7	Vpp 5	Vg 7
An 7	N 13	Ās 3	. . . *pe* . . .	At 13	Avg 13[2]
S 7	U 9	K 7	M 7		

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7	Añ 3	Pa 3	Āh 7 . . . *pe* . . .	At 13
An 7	N 13	Ās 3	M 7	Nat 7
S 7	U 9	K 7	Sp 3	Vg 7
Sj 9	Pu 3	V 1	Vpp 5	Avg 13

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-na-adhipati-paccayā
An 7 S 7 Sj 9 Añ 3 . . . *as above.*

---

[1] B. *counts* 1 *only for* Na-Sp.

[2] K. Sattarasa.

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-na-adhipati-na-anantara-na-samanantara-paccayā

Sj 9 Añ 3 . . . *as above.*

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *as above, adding* na-sahajātapaccayā

Añ 3	Pu 3	Āh 1	At 7
N 3	Pa 3	I 1	Avg 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *as above, adding* na-aññamaññapaccayā

N 3	Pa 3	I 1	At 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
Pu 3	Āh 1		

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . (*adding*) na-nissayapaccayā

U 9	K 2	Vpp 3
Pu 3[1]	Āh 1	At 5
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 5

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *mūlakaŋ sankhittaŋ* . . . na-purejātapaccayā

Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 3	Avg 5
K 2	I 1	At 5	

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

K 2 Āh 1 I 1 At 1[2] Avg 1[2]

Na-hetupaccayā . . . na-āhārapaccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā (*omitting* 16, 21)

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . na-vipāka-na-indriyapaccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā . . .[3] na-vippayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatapaccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-hetumūlakaŋ.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	V 1	Sp 3	Nat 7
A 7	Añ 3	Pa 3	Āh 7	Vpp 5	Vg 7
An 7	N 13	Ās 3	. . . *pe* . . .	At 13	Avg 13
S 7	U 9	K 7	M 7		

Na ārammaṇapaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā

N 3	Pa 3	I 1	At 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
Pu 3	Āh 1		

Na-ārammaṇamūlakaŋ.

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] K. tīṇi. [3] K. *includes,* B. *omits* na-indriya-.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 7 Ā 9 . . . *yathā hetumūlakaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ.*

Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā

H 7	Añ 3	Pa 3	Āh 7 . . . *pe* . . .	Vpp 5
Ā 9	N 13	K 7	M 7	At 13
A 9[1]	U 9	V 1	Sp 3	Avg 13
Sj 9	Pu 3			

Na-samanantara-na-hetu-na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	Pu 3	Ās 3[2]	Āh 1	Vpp 5	Avg 7
U 9	Pa 3	K 2	I 1	At 7	

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-sahajātapaccayā

Ā 9	N 3 . . . *pe* . . .	I 1	Nat 7[3]
A 7	Ās 3	Vpp 5	Vg 7[3]
An 7	K 2	At 7	Avg 7
S 7	Āh 1		

Na-sahajātā-na-hetū- . . . na-adhipati-paccayā

An 7	U 9	Ās 3	I 1	At 7 . . . *pe* . .
S 7	Pu 3	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
N 3	Pa 3	Āh 1		

Na-sahajāta-na-hetū- . . . na-nissaya-paccayā

U 3	K 2	Vpp 3
Pu 3[4]	Āh 1	At 5
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 5

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-aññamaññapaccayā

H 3	An 7	N 7	K 3	M 3
Ā 9	S 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5
A 8	Sj 5	Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Āh 3 . . . *pe* . . .	At 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-aññamañña-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3	N 7	K 3	M 3
An 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5
S 7	Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Āh 3 . . . *pe* . . .	At 7 . . . *pe* . . .
Sj 5			

Na-aññamañña-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

N 3	Pu 3	K 2	I 1	At 7
U 9	Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 5	Avg 7

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

---

[1] K. dasa. [2] B. *omits.* [3] K. *omits.* [4] B. nava.

Na-nissayapaccayā

Ā 9	U 9	Ās 3	I 1
A 7	Pu 3	K 2	Vpp 3
An 7	Pa 3	Āh 1	At 7 ... *pe* ...
S 7			

Na-nissaya-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-na-adhipati-paccayā

An 7	Pa 3	Āh 1	At 5	Vg 7
S 7	Ās 3	I 1	Nat 7	Avg 5[1]
U 9	K 2	Vpp 3		

Na-nissaya-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

U 9	K 2	I 1	At 5
Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 3	Avg 3

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-upanissayapaccayā

H 7	Añ 3	K 7	Sp 3
Ā 9	N 13	V 1	Vpp 5
A 7	Pu 3	Āh 7 ... *pe* ...	At 13
Sj 9	Pa 3	M 7	Avg 13

Na-upanissaya-na-hetu- . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

N 3	K 2	Vpp 5
Pu 3	Āh 1	At 7
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 7

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Ās 3	... *pe* ...	At 9
Ā 9	Añ 3	K 7	M 7	Nat 7
A 10	N 9	V 1	Sp 3	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	Āh 7	Vpp 3	Avg 9
S 7	Pa 3			

Na-purejāta-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7	N 9	V 1	Vpp 3
An 7	U 9	Āh 7	At 9
S 7	Pa 3	... *pe* ...	Nat 7
Sj 9	Ās 3	M 7	Vg 7
Añ 3	K 7	Sp 3	Avg 9

Na-purejāta-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 9[2]	K 2	Vpp 3
U 9	Āh 1	At 5
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 5

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

[1] K. satta. [2] B. *omits.*

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	Ah 7 ... *pe* ...	At 13
Ā 9	Añ 3	Ās 3	M 7	Nat 7
A 10	N 13	K 7	Sp 3	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5	Avg 13
S 7				

Na-pacchājāta-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	K 2	Vpp 3
U 9	Āh 1	At 3
Pu 3	I 1	Avg 3

Na-pacchājāta-na-hetu-. . . na-nissaya-paccayā

U 9	Āh 1	At 1
K 2	I 1	Avg 1

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-āsevanapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	Ah 7 ... *pe* ...	At 13
Ā 9	Añ 3	Pa 3	M 7	Nat 5
A 10	N 13	K 7	Sp 3	Vg 5
An 5	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5	Avg 13
S 5[1]				

Na-āsevana-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	Pu 3	K 2	I 1	At 7
U 9	Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 5	Avg 7

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-kammapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	Āh 7 ... *pe* ...	At 13
Ā 9	Añ 3	Pa 3	M 7	Nat 7
A 10	N 13	Ās 3	Sp 3	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5	Avg 13
S 7				

Na-kamma-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3 . . . (*as under* na-āsevanapaccayā, *omitting* K 2).

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 7 . . . (*yathā* na-hetumūlakaŋ *evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ*) . . . Avg 13.

Na-āhārapaccayā

H 7 . . . (*as under* na-kammapaccayā, *but omitting* Āh 7 *and inserting* K 2).

[1] K. satta.

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetu- . . . na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7 S 7 Añ 3 U 9 . . . *pe* . . . (*as under* na-
An 7 Sj 9 N 13 kamma- . . . paccayā).

Na-āhāra-na-hetu- . . . *sankhittaŋ* (*omitting* na-indriya-) . . . na-vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-indriyapaccayā

H 7 Ā 7 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . Avg 13.

Na-indriya-na-hetu- . . . *mūlakaŋ sankhittaŋ* . . na-vipāka-, na-jhāna- . . . na-vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-indriyapaccayā

K 7 . . . *pañhā yathā hetumūlake* . . . *sankhittaŋ*.

Na-jhānapaccayā

H 7 Ā 9 . . . *sankhittaŋ; yathā* na-hetumūlakaŋ *evaŋ;* na-jhāna-mūlakaŋ *vitthāretabbaŋ*.

Na maggapaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . (*yathā na-hetumūlakaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ*).

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

H 3	Sj 5	Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Vpp 5
A 8	Añ 1	K 3	At 7 . . . *pe* . . .
An 7	N 7	V 1	Avg 7
S 7	U 9	Āh 3 . . . *pe* . . .	

Na-sampayutta-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3 An 7 S 7 . . . *pe*[1] . . . (*as above*).

Na-sampayutta-, na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	Pa 3	I 1	At 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
Pu 3	Āh 1		

Na-sampayutta-na-hetu- . . . *mūlakaŋ sankhittaŋ* . . . na-nissaya-paccayā

U 9	K 2	I 1	At 5
Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 3	Avg 5

Na sampayutta-na-hetu- . . . na-purejāta-paccayā

Pa 3 . . . (*as above*).

. . . *sankhittaŋ* . . .

[1] K. *has* Sj 7 *here*.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3	Sj 3	Ās 3	At 5
Ā 9	Añ 3	K 5	Nat 7
A 7	N 3	V 1	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	Āh 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Avg 5
S 7	Pu 3	Sp 3	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3	Añ 3	K 5	Nat 7
An 7	N 3	V 1	Vg 7
S 7	U 9	Āh 3 . . . *pe* . . .	Avg 3
Sj 3	Ās 3	At 3	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-samanantara-paccayā

Sj 3	U 9	Āh 3 . . . *pe* . . .
Añ 3	K 5	Avg 3
N 3	V 1	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā na-aññamañña-paccayā[1]

N 3	K 2	I 1	Avg 1
U 9	Āh 1	At 1	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . .[2] na-upanissaya-paccayā

K 2 Āh 1 . . . (*as above*).

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . . *saṅkhittaṃ* . . . na-kamma-paccayā

Āh 1 . . . (*as above*).

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-āhāra-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . . na-āhāra-paccayā . . . na-jhāna-, na-magga-, na-sampayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-vipāka-, na-indriya-pacc yā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-indriya-, na-jhāna-, na-magga-, na-sampayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

No-atthipaccayā

Ā 9	An 7	U 9	K 2	Vig 7
A 7	S 7	Ās 3	Nat 7	

[1] K. *omits.* [2] K. *makes same omission.*

No-atthi-, na-hetu,- na-ārammaṇa-paccayā
An 7 S 7 . . . (*as above*).[1]

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . . na-samanantara-paccayā.
U 9 K 2.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . .[2] no-avigata-paccayā
K 2.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . . no-avigatapaccayā
U 9.

No-natthipaccayā
H 7 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . Avg 13 (*yathā* na-hetumūlakaŋ *evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ*).

No-vigatapaccayā
H 7 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . Avg 13.

No-avigatapaccayā
Ā 9 . . . *sankhittaŋ* . . . Nat 7, Vg 7 (*yathā* no-atthimūlakaŋ *evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ*).

Pañhavārassa paccanīyānulomaŋ.

KUSALATTIKAŊ NIṬṬHITAŊ.

---

[1] K. *gives* 3 *to* kamme. [2] *Omitting* kamme *and* atthiyā.

BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY

(*Continued*)

KUSALATTIKAPAṬṬHĀNASSA VAṆṆANĀ

Evaŋ anulomapaṭṭhānādisu tikapaṭṭhānādivasena catuvīsati samantapaṭṭhānasamodhāne paṭṭhānamahāpakaraṇe ye tikādayo nissāya niddiṭṭhattā etaŋ tikapaṭṭhānaŋ dukapaṭṭhānaŋ . . . *pe* . . . duka-dukapaṭṭhānan ti vuttaŋ, te anamāsitvā yesaŋ paccayānaŋ vasena te tikādayo vibhattā, te paccaye eva tāva iminā mātikānikkhepa-paccayavibhangasankhātena vārena uddesato ca niddesato ca dassetvā, idāni ye tikādayo nissāya niddiṭṭhattā etaŋ tikapaṭṭhānaŋ, dukapaṭṭhānaŋ . . . *pe* . . . duka-dukapaṭṭhānan ti vuttaŋ, te tikādayo imesaŋ paccayānaŋ vasena vitthāretvā dassetuŋ ekekaŋ tikadukaŋ nissāya sattahi mahāvārehi desanā katā.

Tesaŋ imāni nāmāni Paṭiccavāro, Sahajātavāro, Paccayavāro, Nissayavāro, Saŋsaṭṭhavāro, Sampayuttavāro, Pañhavāro ti.

Tattha *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo* ti evaŋ paṭiccābhidhānavasena vutto Paṭiccavāro nāma.[1] *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ sahajāto kusalo dhammo* ti evaŋ sahajātābhidhānavasena vutto Sahajātavāro nāma. So purimena Paṭiccavārena atthato ninnākaraṇo. Paṭiccābhidhānavasena bujjhanakānaŋ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, sahajātābhidhānavasena bujjhanakānaŋ vasena dutiyo. Dvīsu pi c' etesu rūpārūpadhammavasena[2] paccayā ceva paccayuppannadhammā ca veditabbā. Te ca kho sahajātā va, na purejāta-pacchājātā labbhanti. *Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo* ti evaŋ paccayābhidhānavasena vutto pana Paccayavāro nāma.

[1] *Above*, p. 73 ff.   [2] S. °dhammānaŋ vasena.

So pi purimavāradvayaŋ viya rūpārūpadhammavasen' eva veditabbo. Paccayo pan' ettha purejāto pi labbhati. Ayam assa purimavāradvayato viseso. Tad-anantaro *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ nissāya kusalo dhammo* ti evaŋ nissayābhidhānavasena vutto Nissayavāro nāma. So purimena Paccayavārena atthato ninnākaraṇo. Paccayābhidhānavasena bujjhanakānaŋ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, nissayābhidhānavasena bujjhanakānaŋ vasena dutiyo.

Tato paraŋ *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo* ti evaŋ saŋsaṭṭhābhidhānavasena vutto Saŋsaṭṭhavāro nāma. Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ sampayuttābhidhānavasena vutto Sampayuttavāro nāma. So purimena Saŋsaṭṭhavārena atthato ninnānākāraṇo. Saŋsaṭṭhābhidhānavasena bujjhanakānaŋ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, sampayuttabhidhāmavasena bujjhanakānaŋ[1] vasena dutiyo. Dvīsu pi c' etesu arūpadhammavasen' eva paccayā paccayuppannā ca veditabbā. Sattamavāre pana yasmā *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo* ti ādinā nayena te te pañhe uddharitvā puna *kusalo*[2] *hetusampayuttakānaŋ khandhānan* ti ādinā nayena sabbe pi te pañhā nijjaṭā nigguṇā[3] katvā vibhattā, tasmā so vāro pañhānaŋ sādhukaŋ vibhattattā Pañhavāro tveva sankhyaŋ gato. Rūpārūpadhammavasen' eva pan' ettha paccayā pi paccayuppannā pi veditabbā.

Tattha yo tāva etesaŋ[4] sabbapaṭhamo Paṭiccavāro nāma, so uddesato niddesato ca duvidho hoti. Tattha uddesavāro paṭhamo Pucchāvāro ti pi vuccati. Paṇṇattivāro ti pi tass' eva nāmaŋ. So hi kusalādayo paṭicca kusalādīnaŋ hetupaccayādi-vasena uddiṭṭhattā Uddesavāro, kusalādayo paṭicca hetupaccayādi vasena kusalādīnaŋ uppattiyā pucchitattā Pucchāvāro, kusalādayo paṭicca hetupaccayādivasena kusalādīnaŋ uppattiyā paññatitattā Paṇṇattivāro ti pi vutto.

Tattha *siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti parikappapucchā.[5] Ayaŋ h' ettha attho: yo kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā, kiŋ[6] so

[1] Bm. *omits.* [2] Bm. kusalā. [3] B. niggumbā.
[4] Bm. esa. [5] *Above,* p. 69. [6] S. *omits.*

kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca siyā ti; athavā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca yo kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya, so hetupaccayā siyā ti ayam ettha attho. Tattha *paṭī* ti sadisatte vattati. Sadisapuggalo hi paṭipuggalo sadisabhāgo ca paṭibhāgo ti vuccati. *Iccā* ti gamanussukkavacanam, etaŋ. Ubhayaŋ ekato katvā *paṭiccā* ti paṭigantvā sah' uppattisankhātena sadisabhāvena patvā ekato uppattibhāvaŋ upagantvā ti vuttaŋ hoti. *Kusalo dhammo* ti evaŋ sah' uppattibhāvena *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti pucchati, athavā *paṭiccā* ti paccayaŋ katvā, taŋ pana paccayakaraṇaŋ purejāte pi paccaye labbhati sahajāte pi. Idha sahajātaŋ adhippetaŋ.

Siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.

Tattha kiñcāpi sahajātavasena kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo natthi, imasmiŋ pana pucchāvāre yam pi vissajjiyamānaŋ atthato labbhati, yam pi na labbhati, taŋ sabbaŋ pucchāvasena uddhaṭaŋ. Parato pana vissajjane yaŋ na labbhati, taŋ pahāya, yaŋ labbhati tad-eva vissajjitaŋ.

Evam ettha pucchānaŋ atthaŋ ceva pucchāgatañ ca ñatvā, idāni gaṇanavasena pucchāparicchedo veditabbo. Ettha hi *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭiccā* ti kusalaŋ padaŋ ādiŋ katvā kusalākusalāvyākatantā tisso pucchā; puna tad ev' ādiŋ katvā kusalāvyākatādivasena dukappabhedantā tisso; puna tad-ev' ādiŋ katvā tikantā ca ekā. Evaŋ kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭiccā ti kusalādikā satta pucchā. Tathā akusalādikā tathā avyākatādikā, tathā kusalāvyākatādikā, akusalāvyākatādikā, kusalākusalādikā, kusalākusalāvyākatādikā ti sabbā pi sattannaŋ sattakānaŋ vasena kusalattikaŋ nissāya hetupaccaye ekūnapaññāsaŋ pucchā.

Tattha ekamūla-ekāvasānā nava, ekamūla-dukāvasānā nava, ekamūla-tikāvasānā tisso, dukamūla-ekāvasānā nava, dukamūla-dukāvasānā nava, dukamūla tikāvasānā tisso, tikamūla-ekāvasānā tisso, tikamūla-tikāvasānā tisso, tikamūla-tikāvasānā[1] ekā ti evam etā mūlāvasānavasenā[2] pi veditabbo.

[1] Bm. *omits last two clauses.* [2] Bm. *omits* avasāna.

Yathā ca hetupaccaye ekūnapaññāsa, ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi tath' evā ti sabbesu pi catuvīsatiyā paccayesu.

Sahassam ekañ ca sataŋ, cha sattati punāparā
pucchā sampiṇḍitā honti nayamhi ekamūlake.

Tato paraŋ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti dukamūlakanayo āraddho. Tattha hetārammaṇaduko . . . *pe* . . . hetu-avigataduko ti hetupaccayena saddhiŋ tevīsati dukā honti. Tesu hetupaccayo viya hetārammanaduko pi ekūnapaññāsa pucchā. Tāsu pāḷiyaŋ dve yeva dassitā. Yathā ca hetārammaṇaduke ekūnapaññāsaŋ, tathā hetādhipatidukādisu pi. Tattha paṭhamapucchāvasena hetādhipatiduko, hetānantaraduko, hetusamanantaraduko ti paṭipāṭiyā tayo duke dassetvā pariyosāne hetu-avigataduko dassito. Sesaŋ sankhittaŋ. Pucchāparicchedo pan' ettha evaŋ veditabbo.

Sahassam ekañ ca sataŋ, satta vīsatim eva ca
dukesu tevīsatiyā pucchā honti dumūlake.

Tato paraŋ hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā ti timūlakanayo āraddho. Tattha hetārammaṇadukena saddhiŋ adhipatipaccayādisu bāvīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanā vasena bāvīsati tikā honti. Tesu paṭhamapucchā vasena paṭhamattikañ ca dutiyattikañ ca dassetvā pariyosānatiko dassito. Sesaŋ sankhittaŋ. Yathā pana dukesu, evaŋ tikesu pi ekamekasmiŋ tike ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā sabbesu pi vīsatiyā tikesu.

Sahassam ekaŋ pucchānaŋ aṭṭha-sattatim eva ca
pucchāgaṇanato honti nayamhi tikamūlake.

Tato paraŋ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti catumūlakanayo āraddho. Tattha paṭhamattikena saddhiŋ anantarapaccayādisu ekavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekavīsati catukkā honti. Tesu dve catukke dassetvā, sesaŋ sankhittaŋ. Idhāpi ekamekasmiŋ catukke ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā sabbesu pi ekavīsatiyā catukkesu.

Sahassam ekaŋ pucchānaŋ ekūnatiŋsa cā parā[1]
parā pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi catumūlake.

[1] Bm. punā° *for* cā°.

Tato paraŋ pañcamūlakaŋ ādiŋ katvā yāva sabbamūlakādesanā katā. Uttari vattabbaŋ[1] sankhipitvā heṭṭhā vuttañ ca uttari[2] vattabbañ ca[3] ekato katvā pāḷiyaŋ ekamūlakaŋ dumūlakaŋ timūlakaŋ catumūlakaŋ pañcamūlakaŋ[4] sabbamūlakaŋ asammūyhante na vitthāretabban ti nayo dassito.

Tattha ekamūlakādīsu yaŋ vattabbaŋ, taŋ vuttam eva. Pañcamūlake pana paṭhamacatukkena saddhiŋ samanantarapaccayādīsu samavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena samavīsati-paccayā[5] honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsa katvā,

Satāni nava pucchānaŋ asītiñ ca punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi pañcamūlake.

Chamūlake paṭhamapañcakena saddhiŋ sahajātapaccayādisu ekūnavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekūnavīsati chakkā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Satāni nava pucchānaŋ ekatiŋsa tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi chakkamūlake.

Sattamūlake paṭhamacatukkena saddhiŋ aññamaññapaccayādisu aṭṭhārasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena aṭṭhārasa sattakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Satāni aṭṭha pucchānaŋ dvāsīti ca[6] tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi satta mūlake.

Aṭṭhamūlake paṭhamasattakena saddhiŋ nissayapaccayādīsu sattarasu[7] paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena sattarasa aṭṭhakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Satāni aṭṭhapucchānaŋ tettiŋsā ca tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi aṭṭhamūlake.

Navamūlake paṭhama-aṭṭhakena saddhiŋ upanissayapaccayādisu soḷasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena soḷasa navakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Satāni satta pucchānaŋ caturāsīti tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi nava[8] mūlake.

[1] S. taŋ sabbaŋ. [2] S. upari vuttañ ca.
[3] Bm. vattabbañca. [4] Bm. *omits.*
[5] S. vīsatikā honti, samavīsati pañcakā honti.
[6] S. dvāvīsati. [7] S. sattasu. [8] Bm. pana.

Dasamūlake paṭhamanavakena saddhiŋ purejātapaccayādisu pannarasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena pannarasa dasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Satāni sattapucchānaŋ pañca-tiŋsa tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi dasamūlake.

Ekādasamūlake paṭhamadasakena saddhiŋ pacchājātapaccayādisu cuddasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena cuddasa ekādasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Cha satāni ca pucchānaŋ chaḷāsīti tato parā
nayamhi pucchā gaṇitā ekādasakamūlake.

Dvādasamūlake paṭhama-ekādasakena saddhiŋ āsevanapaccayādisu terasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena terasa dvādasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Cha satāni ca pucchānaŋ sattatiŋsa tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye dvādasa mūlake.

Terasamūlake paṭhamadvādasakena saddhiŋ kammapaccayādisu dvādasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dvādasa terasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Satāni pañcapucchānaŋ aṭṭhāsīti punā parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye terasamūlake.

Cuddasamūlake paṭhamaterasakena saddhiŋ vipākapaccayādisu ekādasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekādasa cuddasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Satāni[1] pañcapucchānaŋ tiŋsa v'ātha[2] na vā parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye cuddasamūlake.

Pannarasamūlake paṭhamacuddasakena saddhiŋ āhārapaccayādisu dasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dasa pannarasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Satāni[2] cattāri pucchānaŋ navuti ca tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye pannarasamūlake.

Soḷasamūlake paṭhamapannarasakena saddhiŋ indriyapaccayādisu navasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena

[1] S. Satā. [2] B. cā° *for* vā°.

nava soḷasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Satāni[1] cattāri cattāḷīs' ekā ceva punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye soḷasa mūlake.

Sattarasamūlake paṭhamasoḷasakena saddhiŋ jhānapaccayādisu aṭṭhasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena aṭṭha sattarasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Satāni tīṇi pucchānaŋ navuti ceva[2] punā parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye sattarasamūlake.

Aṭṭhārasamūlake paṭhamasattarasakena saddhiŋ maggapaccayādisu sattasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena satta aṭṭhārasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Satāni tīṇi pucchānaŋ tecattāḷīsam eva ca
pucchā gaṇanato[3] honti naye aṭṭhārasa mūlake.

Ekūnavīsatimūlake paṭhamaṭṭhārasakena saddhiŋ sampayuttapaccayādisu chasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena cha ekūnavīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ[4] ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Dve satā navuti ceva catasso ca punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye ekūnavīsatike.

Vīsatimūlake paṭhama-ekūnavīsatikena saddhiŋ vippayuttapaccayādisu pañcasu paccayesu ekamekasmiŋ[5] yojanāvasena pañcavīsati honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Dve satā honti pucchānaŋ cattāḷīsā ca pañca ca
pucchā gaṇanato etā[6] naye vīsatimūlake.

Ekavīsatimūlake paṭhamavīsatikena saddhiŋ atthipaccayādisu catusu paccayesu ekamekassa[7] yojanāvasena cattāro ekavīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Sataŋ[8] channavuti ceva pucchā honti sampiṇḍitā
gaṇitā lakkhaṇaññūhi ekavīsatike naye.

Dvāvīsatimūlake paṭhama-ekavīsatikena saddhiŋ natthipaccayādisu tīsu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena tayo dvāvīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Cattāḷīsādhikaŋ sataŋ satta ceva punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye dvāvīsatimūlake.

[1] S. Satā.
[2] Bm. dve *for* ceva.
[3] Bm. gaṇana.
[4] *So* S. *and* B.
[5] B. ekamekassa.
[6] B. honti, *as above, not* etā.
[7] *So* S. and B.
[8] S. Satta.

Tevīsatimūlake paṭhamadvāvīsatikena saddhiŋ dvīsu vigatāvigatapaccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dve tevīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā,

Aṭṭha-navutim ev' idha pucchā gaṇanato matā
nayamhi tevīsatim ete vīsatimūlake.

Catuvīsatimūlake pana sabbapaccayānaŋ samodhānavasena veditabbo. Ten' eva sabbamūlako ti vutto. Tattha ekūnapaññāsam eva pucchā hontī ti sabbā p' etā hetupaccayapadam eva gahetvā ekamūlakādīnaŋ sabbamūlakapariyosānānaŋ vasena satthārā devaparisatiŋ vitthārato vibhattā pucchā idha sankhepena dassitā. Tāsaŋ pana sabbāsam pi ayaŋ gaṇanāpiṇḍo, ekamūlakanayasmiŋ hi ekādasa satāni chasattati ca pucchā āgatā. Hetupaccayanaye ten' eva mūlakena ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā imasmiŋ hetupaccayamūlake gahetabbā; sesā sesapaccayamūlakesu pakkhipitabbā.[1] Dukamūlake[2] sattavīsati ekādasa satāni; timūlake sahassaŋ aṭṭhasattati ca; catumūlake sahassaŋ ekūnatiŋsañ ca; pañcamūlake asītādhikāni navasatāni; chamūlake ekatiŋsāni nava satāni; sattamūlake dvāsītāni aṭṭha satāni; aṭṭhamūlake tettiŋsāni aṭṭha satāni; navamūlake caturāsītāni satta satāni; dasamūlake pañcatiŋsāni satta satāni; ekādasamūlake chāsītāni cha satāni; dvādasamūlake satta tiŋsāni cha satāni; terasamūlake aṭṭhāsītāni pañca satāni; cuddasamūlake ekūnacattālīsāni pañca satāni; pannarasamūlake navutāni cattālīsa satāni; solasamūlake ekacattālīsa satāni; sattarasamūlake dvānavutāni tīṇi satāni; aṭṭhārasamūlake tecattālīsāni tīṇi satāni; ekūnavīsatimūlake catunavutāni dve satāni; vīsatimūlake pañcacattālīsāni dve satāni; ekavīsatimūlake channavutaŋ sataŋ; dvāvīsatimūlake sattacattālīsasatañ; tevīsatimūlake aṭṭhanavuti; sabbamūlake ekūnapaññāsā ti evaŋ hetupadaŋ ādiŋ katvā vibhattesu ekamūlakādisu:

Cuddas' eva sahassāni puna sattasatāni ca
pucchā hetupadass' eva ekamūlādibhedato ti.

Evaŋ hetupaccayaŋ ādiŋ katvā ekamūlakato paṭṭhāya yāva sabbamūlakanayā pucchābhedaŋ dassetvā idāni ārammaṇapaccayaŋ ādiŋ katvā dassetuŋ *siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca*

[1] S. *omits sentence.* [2] B. Dumūlake.

kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ti[1] ādim āha.

Tattha *ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā* ti ettāvatā ārammaṇapaccayaŋ ādiŋ katvā hetupaccayapariyosāno ekamūlakanayo dassito. Tato paraŋ ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā ti dukamūlakaŋ āraddhaŋ.

Tattha imaŋ paṭhamaŋ dukañ ceva ārammaṇāvigatadukañ ca dassetvā sesaŋ saṅkhittaŋ. *Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā* ti ayaŋ osānaduko pi na dassito. Sace pana katthaci vācanāmagge[2] sandissati, sveva vācanāmaggo gahetabbo.

Tato paraŋ ārammaṇapaccayavasena tikamūlakādayo adassetvā adhipatipaccayaŋ ādiŋ katvā ekakādayo dassetuŋ *adhipatipaccayā anantarapaccayā samanantarapaccayā sahajātapaccayā aññamaññapaccayā* ti ettakam eva vuttaŋ. Taŋ ekamūlakavasena vā sabbamūlakavasena vā veditabbaŋ.

Tato paraŋ avigatapaccayaŋ ādiŋ katvā dumūlakam eva dassetuŋ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā* ti ādi āraddhaŋ. Tattha avigata-hetuduko avigatārammaṇa-duko avigatādhipati-duko [avigata-vigata-duko][3] ti paṭipāṭiyā tayo duke[3] vatvā[3] pariyosāne ca eko duko dassito. Tato avigatapaccayavasen' eva timūlakaŋ dassetuŋ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā, avigatapaccayāhetupaccayā adhipatipaccayā avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti evaŋ paṭipāṭiyā tayo tike vatvā *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā vigatapaccayā* ti pariyesānatiko vutto. Tato avigatapaccaya vasen' eva catumūlakaŋ dassetuŋ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā, avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti dve catukke vatvā *vigatapaccayā* ti padaŋ uddharitvā ṭhapitaŋ.

Sesaŋ sabbaŋ saṅkhittaŋ. Tassa saṅkhittabhāvaŋ dassetuŋ ekekassa padassa ekamūlaŋ dumūlaŋ timūlaŋ, sabbamūlaŋ asammuyhantena vitthāretabban ti vuttaŋ. Tasmā yathā hetupaccayaŋ ādiŋ katvā hetu-ādi-padavasena ekamūlake ekādasa pucchā satāni cha sattati ca pucchā . . . *pe* . . . sabbamūlake ekūnapaññāsaŋ. Evaŋ ārammaṇapaccayaŋ ekaŋ ādiŋ katvā ārammaṇādhipadavasena ekamekassa padassa ekamūlake ekādasa pucchā-satāni cha-sattati ca

[1] *Above*, p. 71, 2–24. [2] S. °maggo. [3] S. *omits*.

pucchā . . . *pe* . . . sabbamūlake ekūnapaññāsā ti ekekassa padassa ekamūlakādibhede satta satādhikāni cuddasa pucchā sahassāni honti. Tāsaŋ sabbesu pi catuvīsatiyā paccayesu ayaŋ gaṇanaparicchedo.

Dvāpaṇṇāsa sahassān' aṭṭha satāni tīṇi satasahassāni
kusalattikassa pucchā anulomanayamhi suvibhattā.

Yathā ca kusalattikassa, evaŋ vedanattikādīnam pī ti sabbesu pi bāvīsatiyā tikesu.

Ekasaṭṭhi sahassāni cha satāni satta sattati
satasahassāni pucchānaŋ tikabhede pabhedato
sankhittā vācanāmagge.

Dukesu[1] pana *siyā hetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti evaŋ hetuŋ paṭicca hetu, hetuŋ paṭicca na-hetu, hetuŋ paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu ca, na-hetuŋ paṭicca na-hetu, na-hetuŋ paṭicca hetu; na-hetuŋ paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu ca, hetuñ ca na-hetuñ ca paṭicca hetu, hetuñ ca na-hetuñ ca paṭicca na-hetu, hetuñ ca na-hetuñ ca paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu cā ti ekamekasmiŋ duke hetupaccayādisu ekamekasmiŋ paccayena va pucchā honti. Tāsu hetupaccayaŋ ādiŋ katvā [hetupadavasena][2] ekamūlake dve satāni soḷasañ ca pucchā honti.[3] Tāsaŋ dukamūlakādisu tevīsatiyā vāresu ekekaŋ navakaŋ apanetvā yāva sabbamūlakā ayaŋ gaṇanaparicchedo. Dukamūlake tāva ekamūlake dassitesu dvīsu[4] soḷasa nayādhikesu[5] pucchā satesu nava apanetvā dve satāni satta ca pucchā honti. Tato nava apanetvā ti mūlake aṭṭha-navuti sataŋ. Evaŋ purima-purimato nava nava apanetvā catumūlake ekūnavuti sataŋ. Pañcamūlake asīti-sataŋ. Cha-mūlake ekasattati sataŋ. Sattamūlake dvāsaṭṭhi sataŋ. Aṭṭhamūlake tepaṇṇāsa sataŋ. Navamūlake catucattāḷīsa sataŋ. Dasamūlake pañcatiŋsa sataŋ. Ekādasamūlake chabbīsasataŋ. Dvādasamūlake sattarasādhikasataŋ. Terasamūlake aṭṭhādikasataŋ. Cuddasamūlake nava-navuti. Paṇṇarasamūlake navuti. Soḷasamūlake ekāsīti. Sattarasamūlake dvāsattati. Aṭṭhārasamūlake tesaṭ-

[1] Cf. *Dukapaṭṭhāna*, I, p. 1 ff.
[2] Bm. *omits*.
[3] Bm. *adds* Tāsu hetupaccayass' eva aññe asammissā nava pucchā gahetabbā. Sesā aṭṭhavāre na gahitā.
[4] S. *omits*.
[5] B. *omits* nayā.

ṭhi. Ekūnavīsati mūlake catupaṇṇāsaŋ.[1] Vīsatimūlake pañcacattāḷīsaŋ. Ekavīsatimūlake chattiŋsaŋ. Dvāvīsatimūlake sattavīsaŋ. Tevīsatimūlake aṭṭhārasa. Sabbamūlake nava. Yathā pan' etāni hetupaccayavasena ekamūlake soḷasādhikāni dve pucchā-satāni . . . *pe* . . . sabbamūlake nava, evaŋ ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi ekamekaŋ ādiŋ katvā ārammaṇādi-padavasena ekekassa padassa ekamūlake soḷasādhikāni dve pucchā-satāni . . . *pe* . . . sabbamūlake navā ti ekekassa padassa ekamūlakādibhede dve pucchā-sahassāni sattasatāni ca pucchā honti. Tāsaŋ sabbesu pi catuvīsatiyā paccayesu ayaŋ gaṇanaparicchedo.

Catu-saṭṭhi sahassāni puna aṭṭhasatāni ca
pucchā hetudukass' eva anulomanaye matā.

Yathā ca hetudukassa evaŋ sahetukadukādīnam pī ti sabbasmim pi dukasate.

Saṭṭhi-satasahassāni cattāri ca tato paraŋ
dvāsīti ca sahassāni pucchā dukasate vidū.

Ayaŋ tāva suddhike tikapaṭṭhāne ca dukapaṭṭhāne ca pucchānaŋ gaṇanaparicchedo.

Yaŋ pana tato paraŋ dvāvīsati tike gahetvā dukasate pakkhipitvā Dukatika-Paṭṭhānaŋ nāma desitaŋ. Tattha *siyā hetuŋ kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti evaŋ dvāvīsatiyā tikesu ekekaŋ tikaŋ[2] dukānaŋ satena saddhiŋ yojetvā dassetabbānaŋ pucchānaŋ heṭṭhā-vuttanaye na sabbesaŋ ekamūlakādīnaŋ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yamhi tato paraŋ dukasataŋ gahetvā dvāvīsatiyā tikesu pakkhipitvā Tika-Dukapaṭṭhānaŋ nāma desitaŋ. Tatthāpi *siyā kusalaŋ hetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo hetudhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti evaŋ duka-sate ekekaŋ dukaŋ dvāvīsatiyā tikehi saddhiŋ yojetvā dassetabbānaŋ pucchānaŋ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaŋ ekamūlakādīnaŋ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yam pi tato paraŋ tike tikesu yeva pakkhipitvā Tika-Tikapaṭṭhānaŋ nāma desitaŋ. Tatthāpi *siyā kusalaŋ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti

[1] Bm. paññā.

[2] S. tika.

evaŋ dvāvīsatiyā tikesu ekekaŋ tikaŋ sesehi ekavīsatiyā tikehi saddhiŋ yojetvā dassetabbānaŋ pucchānaŋ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaŋ ekamūlakādīnaŋ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yam pi tato paraŋ duke dukesu yeva pakkhipitvā Duka-Dukapaṭṭhānaŋ nāma desitaŋ. Tattha[1] *siyā hetu-*[2]*sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu-sahetuko dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti evaŋ dukasate ekekaŋ dukaŋ sesehi nava-navutiyā dukehi saddhiŋ yojetvā dassetabbānaŋ pucchānaŋ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaŋ ekamūlakādīnaŋ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Tathāgatena hi sabbam etaŋ pabhedaŋ dassetvā va devaparisāya dhammo desito. Dhammasenāpatissa pana: tena ajja idañ c' idañ ca desitan ti sankhipitvā nayadassanamatten' eva desanā akkhātā. Therenāpi sankhipitvā va vācanāmaggo pavattito. So therena pavattitanayen' eva sangītikāle sangahaŋ āropito. Taŋ pan' assa sankhepanayaŋ dassetuŋ, *tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaran* ti ayaŋ gāthā ṭhapitā.[3]

Tass' attho *tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaran* ti [varaŋ][4] pavaraŋ tikapaṭṭhānañ ca. *Dukuttaman* ti uttamaŋ seṭṭhaŋ dukapaṭṭhānañ ca. *Duka-tikañ cā* ti duka-tikapaṭṭhānañ ca. *Tika-dukañ cā* ti tika-dukapaṭṭhānañ ca. *Tika-tikañ cā* ti tika-tikapaṭṭhānaŋ. *Duka-dukañ cā* ti duka-dukapaṭṭhānañ ca. *Cha-anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti ete tikapaṭṭhānādayo suṭṭhu gambhīrā cha nayā anulomamhi veditabbā ti. Tattha dve anulomāni dhammānulomañ ca paccayānulomañ ca.

Tattha *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca*[5] *kusalo dhammo* ti[5] evaŋ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaŋ dhammānaŋ anulomadesanāvasena[6] pavattaŋ *dhammānulomaŋ* nāma. *Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaŋ catuvīsatiyā paccayānaŋ anulomadesanāvasena pavattaŋ *paccayānulomaŋ* nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaŋ

> *tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraŋ . . . pe . . . cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā*[7] ti

[1] Bm. Tatthā pi. [2] Bm. hetuŋ. [3] *Above*, p. 8.
[4] *Above*, p. 73. [5] Bm. *omits*. [6] S. nayena. [7] *See above*, p. 73.

ayaŋ gāthā dhammānulomaŋ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaŋ gāthā tasmiŋ dhammānulome paccayānulomaŋ sandhāya vuttā. Tasmā *cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti Aṭṭhakathāya[1] dhammānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Imasmiŋ pan' okāse *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaŋ pavatte paccayānulome ete dhammānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Tesu anulome tikapaṭṭhāne kusalattikamattass' eva vasena ayaŋ imasmiŋ paṭiccavārassa paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchaŋ anuddharitvā labbhamānaka-vasena vissajjanam eva dassitaŋ. *Cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti vacanato pana imasmiŋ paccayānulome cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaŋ vaṇṇayantānaŋ hi ācariyānaŋ bhāro eso ti.

Idāni paccanīyaŋ hoti, taŋ dassetuŋ: *siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā* ti ādi āraddhaŋ.[2]

Tattha anulomapucchāhi samappamāṇo va pucchā paricchedo. Ten' ev' ettha yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthārito, evaŋ paccanīye pi na-hetupaccayo vitthāretabbo ti vatvā, puna pariyosāne yathā anulome ekekassa padassa ekamūlaŋ dumūlaŋ timūlaŋ catumūlaŋ yā tevīsatimūlakaŋ evaŋ paccanīye pi vitthāretabban ti vuttaŋ. Tevīsatimūlakan ti idañ c' ettha dumūlakaŋ yeva sandhāya vuttaŋ. Pariyosāne pana sabbamūlakaŋ catuvīsatimūlakam pi hoti yeva. Sabbaŋ sankhittam evā ti.

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraŋ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyamhi
nayā sugambhīrā[3] ti

etthāpi dve paccanīyāni: dhammapaccanīyañ ca paccayapaccanīyañ ca. Tattha *kusalā dhammā* ti evaŋ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaŋ dhammānaŋ:[4] *na kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca na kusalo dhammo* ti paccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaŋ

[1] S. aṭṭhakathā gāthāya.
[2] *Above*, p. 71.
[3] *Above*, p. 9.
[4] *Dhs.* 1; *Expositor*, 40 f.

dhammapaccanīyaŋ nāma. *Na-hetupaccayā nārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaŋ catuvīsatiyā paccayānaŋ paccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaŋ *paccayapaccanīyaŋ* nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaŋ:

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraŋ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā,

ayaŋ gāthā dhamma paccanīyaŋ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaŋ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayapaccanīyaŋ sandhāya vuttā, tasmā

cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīra ti

Aṭṭhakathā-gāthāya dhammapaccanīye tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīra* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Imasmiŋ pan' okāse *na-hetupaccayā nārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaŋ pavatte paccayapaccanīye ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Tesu anuloma-tikapaṭṭhāne yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaŋ imasmiŋ Paṭiccavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito.

Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchaŋ anuddharitvā labbhamānakavasena vissajjanam eva dassitaŋ. *Cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti vacanato pana imasmiŋ paccayapaccanīye cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaŋ vaṇṇayantānaŋ hi ācariyānaŋ bhāro eso ti.

Idāni anulomapaccanīyaŋ hoti: taŋ dassetuŋ *siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā* ti ādi āraddhaŋ.[1] Tattha *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . pe . . . hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā*[2] ti hetupadassa sesesu tevīsatiyā paccayesu ekekena saddhiŋ yojanāvasena hetupadādike ekamūlake tevīsati anulomapaccanīyāni, tesu ekekasmiŋ ekūnapaññāsaŋ katvā satta-vīsatiyāni ekādasa pucchāsatāni honti. Dumūlake pana hetārammaṇapadānaŋ sesesu dvāvīsatiyā paccayesu ekekena saddhiŋ yojanāvasena dvāvīsati anulomapaccanīyānī ti evaŋ anulome vuttesu sabbesu ekamūlakādisu ekekaŋ padaŋ

[1] *Above*, p. 72. [2] S. avigata°.

parihāpetvā avasesānaŋ vasena pucchāgaṇanā veditabbā. Ekamūlakādisu c' ettha yā pucchā pāḷiyaŋ āgatā, yā ca na āgatā, tā[1] sabbā heṭṭhā vuttanayānusāren' eva veditabbā.

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraŋ . . . pe . . . cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā[2] ti

ettha pana heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva dve anulomapaccanīyāni: dhammānulomapaccanīyaŋ paccayānulomapaccanīyañ ca.

Tattha *kusalo dhammo*[3] ti evaŋ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaŋ dhammānaŋ *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca na kusalo dhammo* ti anulomapaccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaŋ *dhammānulomapaccanīyaŋ* nāma. *Hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaŋ catuvīsatiyā paccayesu labbhamānapadānaŋ anulomapaccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaŋ *paccayānulomapaccanīyaŋ* nāma.

Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaŋ

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraŋ . . . pe . . . cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

ayaŋ gāthā dhammānulomapaccanīyaŋ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaŋ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayānulomapaccanīyaŋ sandhāya vuttā, tasmā

cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Aṭṭhakathā-gathāya dhammānulomapaccanīye tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Imasmiŋ pan' okāse *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaŋ pavatte paccayānulomapaccanīye ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Tesu anulome tikapaṭṭhāne yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaŋ imasmiŋ Paṭiccavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchaŋ anuddharitvā labbhamāna-vasena[4] vissajjanam eva dassitaŋ.

Cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

vacanato pana imasmiŋ paccanīyānuloma-paccanīye cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaŋ vaṇṇāyantānaŋ hi ācariyānaŋ bhāro eso ti.

[1] S. *omits.* [2] *Above*, p. 9. [3] B. kusalā dhammā.
[4] S. labbhamānakkame.

Idāni paccanīyānulomaŋ hoti: taŋ dassetuŋ *siyā kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti[1] ādi āraddhaŋ. Tattha anulomapaccanīyapucchā hi samappamāṇo eva pucchā-paricchedo. Ekamūlakādisu c' ettha yā pucchā pāḷiyaŋ āgatā, yā ca na āgatā, tā sabbā heṭṭhā vuttanayānusāren' eva veditabbā.

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraŋ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti[2]

etthāpi heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva dve paccayānulomāni dhammapaccaniyānulomañ ca paccayapaccanīyānulomañ ca.

Tattha *kusalo dhammo*[3] ti evaŋ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi[4] sangahitānaŋ dhammānaŋ *na kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo* ti paccanīyānulomadesanāvasena pavattaŋ dhammapaccanīyānulomaŋ nāma. *Na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaŋ catuvīsatiyā paccayesu labbhamānapadānaŋ paccayapaccanīyānulomadesanāvasena pavattaŋ paccanīyānulomaŋ nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaŋ

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraŋ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

ayaŋ gāthā dhammapaccanīyānulomaŋ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaŋ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayapaccanīyānulomaŋ sandhāya vuttā. Tasmā

cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Aṭṭhakathāya dhammapaccanīyānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Imasmiŋ pan' okāse *na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaŋ pavatte paccayapaccanīyānulome ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Tesu anulomatikapaṭṭhānesu yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaŋ imasmiŋ Paṭiccavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekā pi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchaŋ anuddharitvā labbhamānakavasena vissajjanam eva dassitaŋ.

Cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

[1] *Above*, p. 72. [2] *Above*, p. 9.
[3] B. kusalā dhammā. [4] *Dhs.*, p. 1.

vacanato pana imasmiŋ paccayapaccanīyānulome cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaŋ vaṇṇayantānaŋ hi ācariyānaŋ bhāro eso ti.

Paṇṇattivāravaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Idāni yā ekāpaṇṇattivāre kusalattikaŋ nissāya hetupaccayādivasena ekūnapaññāsaŋ ādiŋ katvā nayamattaŋ dassentena aparimāṇā pucchā dassitā.

Tattha kusalākusalādīnaŋ saha uppattiyā[1] abhāvato yā pucchā *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti [evaŋ vissajjanaŋ na labhanti. Tā pahāya yā vissajjanaŋ labhanti tā yeva vissajjetuŋ ayaŋ *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti][2] ādinā nayena Paṭiccavārassa Niddesavāro āraddho.[3] Tattha siyā: sace imā hetupaccayādivasen' eva ekūnapaññāsaŋ pucchā sabbaso vissajjanaŋ na labhanti, atha kasmā dassitā ? Nanu yā labhanti tā yeva dassetabbā ti ? Āma, dassetabbā siyuŋ; tathā dassiyamānā pana sabbesu tika-duka-paṭṭhānādisu ekekasmiŋ tike duke duka-tike tika-duke tika-tike duka-duke ca sankhepaŋ akatvā dassetabbā yeva bhaveyyuŋ. Kasmā yā Kusalattike labhanti, na tā yeva Vedanattikādisu ? Dhammānulomapaccanīye va Tikapaṭṭhāne Vitakkatika-Pītittikānaŋ vissajjane sabbā p' eta vissajjanaŋ labhanti, tasmā ukkaṭṭhaparicchedena ekekasmiŋ tike yattakāhi pucchāhi bhavitabbaŋ, sabbā Kusalattike dassitā. Evaŋ dassitāsu hi yā tattha vissajjanaŋ na labhanti tā pahāya, yā labhanti tā vuccamānā sakkā sukhena vijānitun ti sukhena vijānanatthaŋ, sabbā pi Kusalattike dassitā. Yā pan' ettha vissajjanaŋ na labhanti, tā pahāya, yā labhanti, tā yeva vissajjitā ti veditabbā.

Tattha *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca* ti catubhūmakakusaladhammesu vedanakkhandhādibhedaŋ ekaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca paṭigantvā saha uppattisankhātena sadisabhāvena patvā, tena saddhiŋ ekato pavattibhāvaŋ upagantvā ti attho. *Kusalo*

[1] B. sahuppattiyā. [2] S. *omits bracketed portion.* [3] *Above,* p. 73.

dhammo ti catubhūmakakusaladhammesu yeva saññākkhandhādibhedo eko dhammo. *Uppajjatī* ti uppādato yāva nirodhagamanaŋ[1] uddhaŋ pajjati,[2] nibbattatī ti pi attho. Attānaŋ labhati uppādādayo vā pāpuṇātī ti vuttaŋ hoti. *Hetupaccayā* ti kusalahetunā hetupaccayabhāvaŋ sādhentena. Evaŋ *uppajjeyyā* ti pucchāya, *uppajjatī* ti vissajjanaŋ vatvā, idāni yaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca yo dhammo uppajjati, taŋ dhammaŋ khandhavasena dassetuŋ *kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhan* ti ādim āha.

Tattha *ekan* ti vedanādisu catusu yaŋ kiñci ekaŋ. *Tayo khandhā* ti yo yo paccayabhāvena gahito, taŋ taŋ ṭhapetvā, avasesā tayo khandhā. *Tayo khandhe* ti vedanādisu yo eko khandho uppajjatī ti gahito, taŋ ṭhapetvā sese tayo. *Dve khandhe* ti vedanā-saññā-dukādisu chasu dukesu ye keci dve khandhe paṭicca. *Dve khandhā* ti ye ye paccayabhāvena gahitā, te te ṭhapetvā, avasesā dve khandhā kusalahetunā hetupaccayabhāvaŋ sādhentena uppajjantī ti attho. Yasmā pana eko khandho ekass' eva, dvinnaŋ yeva vā, dve vā pana ekass' eva paccayo[3] nāma natthi, tasmā ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca eko khandho, ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca dve khandhā, dve khandhe paṭicca eko khandho ti na vuttaŋ.

Kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjatī ti-ādisu pi vuttanayen' eva attho veditabbo.

Cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpan ti idaŋ paṭiccaṭṭhassa[4] sahajātaṭṭhattāyaŋ kusalena sahajātañ ceva hetupaccayañ ca labhati: taŋ dassetuŋ vuttaŋ. Parato pi evarūpesu ṭhānesu ayam eva nayo. *Vipākāvyākataŋ kiriyāvyākatan*[5] ti ettha hetupaccayābhāvato ahetukarūpena saddhiŋ anuppattito āruppavipākaŋ na gahetabbaŋ. *Paṭisandhikkhaṇe* ti kaṭattā-rūpasankhātassa avyākatassa avyākataŋ paṭicca uppattidassanatthaŋ vuttaŋ. *Vipākāvyākatan* ti [tasmiŋ][6] khaṇe vijjamānāvyākatavasena vuttaŋ. *Khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā* ti idaŋ kaṭattā-rūpagahaṇena vatthumhi gahite pi vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhānaŋ uppattidassanatthaŋ vuttaŋ. *Ekaŋ mahābhūtan* ti ādi rūpāvyākataŋ paṭicca

[1] B. °gamanā.
[2] S. °gamanaŋ sa uppajjati.
[3] S. *omits from* dvinnaŋ *to* paccayo.
[4] S. paṭiccassa.
[5] *Above*, p. 74. B. kriyā *always*.
[6] B. *omits*.

rūpāvyākatassa uppattidassanatthaŋ vuttaŋ. *Ekaŋ khandhan* ti ādisu vuttanayen' eva pan' ettha atthayojanā veditabbā. Evaŋ rūpāvyākatamhi bhūte paṭicca bhūtānaŋ uppattiŋ vatvā, idāni bhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpānaŋ uppattiŋ dassetuŋ *mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānan* ti ādi vuttaŋ. Evaŋ sante upādā-rūpan ti ettakam eva vattabbaŋ, itaradvayaŋ kasmā vuttan ti? Mahābhūte pi paṭicca uppattidassanatthaŋ. Yaŋ hi heṭṭhā *cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpan* ti dassitaŋ, na kevalaŋ khandhe yeva[1] paṭicca uppajjati, mahābhūte pi pana paṭicca uppajjatī ti dassanatthaṃ idaŋ vuttan ti veditabbaŋ. Tattha cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ pavatte yeva kaṭattā-rūpaŋ paṭisandhiyam pi. *Upādā-rūpan* ti tass' eva ubhayassa visesanaŋ. *Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭiccā* ti ettha cittasamuṭṭhānā va mahābhūtā gahitā. *Cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpan* ti ettha pana bhūtarūpam pi upādārūpam pi gahitaŋ. *Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā* ti ādinā nayena hi bhūtarūpam pi khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca uppajjati. *Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpan* ti vuttanayena upādā-rūpam pi.

Akusalañ ca avyākatañ cā ti pañhāvissajjanesu pi es' eva nayo. Evaŋ hetupaccayena dve[2] pucchā vissajjitā. Etā yeva hi ettha labbhanti, sesā cattālīsa moghapucchā ti na vissajjitā. Iminā upāyena ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi pucchāvissajjanānaŋ attho veditabbo. Tattha tattha pana vicāretabbayuttakam eva vicārayissāma. Ārammaṇapaccaye tāva rūpassa ārammaṇapaccayavasena anuppattito tāsu navasu rūpamissakā pahāya tisso va pucchā vissajjitā. Ten' eva ca kāraṇena *vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā* ti vatvā *khandhe paṭicca vatthū* ti na vuttaŋ. Na hi taŋ ārammaṇapaccayena uppajjati.

Adhipatipaccaye[3] *vipākāvyākatan* ti lokuttaram eva sandhāya vuttaŋ. Ten' ev' ettha *paṭisandhikkhaṇe* ti na gahitaŋ. Sesaŋ hetupaccayasadisam eva.

Anantara-samanantaresu pi[4] rūpaŋ na labbhatī ti ārammaṇapaccaye viya tisso va pucchā.

Sahajātapaccaye *paṭisandhikkhaṇe* ti pañcavokāre paṭisandhivasena vuttaŋ. Heṭṭhā pana Paccayavibhange okkan-

[1] Bm. *adds* ca.
[2] Bm. va.
[3] *Above*, p. 75.
[4] *Above*, p. 76.

tikkhaṇe ti āgataŋ.[1] Tam pi iminā va saddhiŋ atthato ekaŋ, vyañjanamattam eva h' ettha nānaŋ. Api ca *tiṇṇaŋ sannipātā gabbhassa avakkanti hotī* ti[2] vacanato okkantī ti pañcavokārapaṭisandhiyā v' etaŋ nāmaŋ. *Paṭisandhī* ti sabbabhavasādhāraṇaŋ. Idha pana *kaṭattā-rūpan* ti ādi vacanato pañcavokārapaṭisandhi yeva adhippetā. Sā hi rūpassa pi arūpassa pi paccayabhāvañ ceva paccayuppannabhāvañ ca saṅgaṇhāti. Tasmā paripuṇṇavissajjanā hotī ti gahitā. *Bāhiraŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtan* ti anindriyabaddhesu paṭhavī pāsāṇādisu mahābhūtaŋ sandhāya vuttaŋ. Paccayavibhaṅgavārasmiŋ hi *cattāro mahābhūtā* ti ajjhattikañ ca bāhirañ ca ekato katvā gahitaŋ. Saṅkhepadesanā hi sā. Ayaŋ pana vitthāradesanā, tasmā sabbaŋ vibhajitvā dassento bāhiraŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtan ti ādim āha. *Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭiccā* ti dvisantatisamuṭṭhānabhūtavasena vuttaŋ. *Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpan* ti idaŋ pana kammasamuṭṭhānavasen' eva vuttaŋ. *Upādā-rūpan* ti idaŋ utusamuṭṭhānavasen' eva.

Aññamaññapaccaye[3] *khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā* ti catunnam pi khandhānaŋ ekato vatthūnā aññamaññapaccayataŋ dassetuŋ vuttaŋ.

Nissayapaccaye yasmā paṭiccaṭṭho nāma sahajātaṭṭho, tasmā yā heṭṭhā Paccayavibhaṅgavāre cakkhāyatanādīnaŋ nissayapaccayatā dassitā, sā na[4] gahitā. Cakkhāyatanādīni hi purejātāni hutvā paccayā honti. Idha sahajātam eva labbhati, ten' eva vuttaŋ *nissayapaccayo sahajātapaccayasadiso* ti.

Upanissayapaccaye rūpassa upanissayapaccaya-abhāvā tīṇ' eva vissajjanāni labbhanti. Tena vuttaŋ ārammaṇapaccayasadisan ti. Tattha kiñcāpi na sabbe kusalākusalāvyākatā ārammaṇūpanissayaŋ labhanti, ye pana labhanti, tesaŋ vasen' etaŋ vuttan ti veditabbaŋ.

Purejātapaccaye *vatthuŋ purejātapaccayā* ti[5] vatthuŋ paṭicca vatthunā purejātapaccayataŋ sādhentena uppajjantī ti attho. *Vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khandhan* ti ettha yaŋ vipākāvyākatassa vatthu okkantikkhaṇe sahajātapaccayo hoti, taŋ purejātapaccayabhājaniyattā idha na gahetabbaŋ. Ye pi kusalādayo

[1] *Above*, p. 3. [2] *M.* i. 265. [3] *Above*, p. 78.
[4] Bm. *omits*. *But* cf. *above*, p. 3 f. *with* p. 78. [5] *Above*, p. 79.

āruppe purejātapaccayaŋ na labhanti, te pi purejātapaccaya-bhājaniyato yeva idha na gahetabbā, ārammaṇaŋ pana ni-yamato purejātapaccayabhāvaŋ na labhati. Rūpāyatanā-dīni hi cakkhuviññāṇādīnaŋ yeva purejātapaccayataŋ sādhen-ti, manoviññāṇadhātuyā atītānāgatāni pi ārammaṇaŋ honti yeva, tasmā idha na gahitaŋ. Khandhavasena hi ayaŋ desanā, na viññāṇadhātuvasena. *Vipākāvyākataŋ ekaŋ khan-dhan* ti desanāya ca sabbā pi viññāṇadhātuyo gahitā, na cakkhuviññāṇadhātu-ādayo evā ti.

Pacchājāte kusalākusalānaŋ paccayo na hoti. Avyāka-tassāpi upatthambhako va, na janako, tasmā uppajjati pacchā-jātapaccayā ti evaŋ vattabbo ekadhammo pi natthī ti pacchā-jātapaccayavasena vissajjanaŋ na kataŋ.

Āsevanapaccaye kāmaŋ sabbā kiriyā āsevanapaccayaŋ na labhanti. Labbhamānavasena pana *kiriyāvyākatan* ti vuttaŋ, tasmā javanakiriyā v' ettha gahitā ti veditabbā.

Kammapaccaye kusalākusalesu ekakkhaṇiko kammapacca-yo veditabbo. Tathā kiriyāvyākate. Vipākāvyākate pana nānākhaṇiko pi. Tathā paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūtānaŋ. Cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ pana ekakkhaṇiko. Kaṭattā-rūpānaŋ nānākhaṇiko va. Tathā asaññasattarūpānaŋ. Kaṭattā-rūpaŋ pan' ettha jīvitindriyaŋ. Sesaŋ na ekantato kamma-samuṭṭhānattā upādā-rūpan ti vuttaŋ. Evaŋ sante pi idha kammasamuṭṭhānam eva adhippetaŋ.

Vipākapaccaye[1] kusalākusalaŋ [kiriyañ ca][2] na labbhatī ti avyākatavasen' eva vissajjanaŋ kataŋ. *Cittasamuṭṭhānan* ti vipākacittasamuṭṭhānam eva. *Kaṭattā-rūpan* ti yathā-lā-bhavasena indriyarūpañ ca vatthurūpañ ca. *Upādā-rūpan* ti tad-avasesaŋ tasmiŋ samaye vijjamānakaŋ upādā-rūpaŋ.

Āhārapaccaye[3] sabbesam pi kusalādīnaŋ khandhānaŋ citta-samuṭṭhānarūpassa ca[4] arūpāhāravasena uppatti veditabbā. Tathā *paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūtānaŋ*. *Cittasamuṭṭhānan* ti bhavangādi cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ. *Āhārasamuṭṭhānan* ti kaba-ḷinkārāhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānan ti kusalākusala-cittasamuṭṭhānam eva. Paccayavibhangavāre āhārapaṭi-pāṭiyā[5] paṭhamaŋ kabaḷinkāro āhāro dassito. Idha pana

[1] *Above*, p. 80.
[2] S. *omits bracketed words*.
[3] Bm. °paccayā; S. °paccayaŋ.
[4] S. °rūpass' eva.
[5] *Above*, p. 5.

kusalaŋ dhamman ti pucchāvasena paṭhamaŋ arūpāhārā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Indriyapaccaye Paccayavibhange[1] indriyapaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamaŋ cakkhundriyādīni dassitāni. Idha pana[2] kusalādi pucchāvasena paṭhamaŋ arūpindriyānaŋ paccayatā dassitā. Tattha kusalādisu yathā-lābhāvasena arūpindriyā gahetabbā. Asaññasattānaŋ bhūtarūpesu pi jīvitindriyan ti.

Jhānamaggapaccayesu hetupaccayasadisam eva vissajjanaŋ. Ten' ev' ettha hetupaccayasadisan ti vuttaŋ.

Sampayuttapaccaye vissajjanaŋ ārammaṇapaccayagahitaŋ. Ten' ev' ettha ārammaṇapaccayasadisan ti vuttaŋ.

Vippayuttapaccaye *vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā* ti vatthuŋ paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā vatthunā vippayuttapaccayataŋ sādhentena uppajjantī ti attho. *Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti khandhe paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā khandhehi vippayuttapaccayataŋ sādhentehi uppajjantī ti[3] attho. *Khandhā vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā* ti vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā vippayuttapaccayā vatthunā vippayuttapaccayataŋ sādhentena [khandhā][4] uppajjantī ti attho. *Cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti khandhe paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ khandhehi vippayuttapaccayataŋ sādhentehi uppajjantī ti attho. Sesavissajjanesu pi *vatthuŋ vippayuttapaccayā* ti ādisu pi vuttanayen' eva attho veditabbo. Vipākāvyākate c' ettha vatthugahaṇenacakkhādīni sangahitabbāni. *Ekaŋ mahābhūtan ti* ādi rūpāvyākatassa paṭiccabhāvaŋ[5] dassetuŋ vuttaŋ. *Cittasamuṭṭhānan* ti avyākatacittasamuṭṭhānam pi kusalākusalacittasamuṭṭhānam pi.

Atthipaccaye sabbaŋ sahajātapaccayagahitaŋ. Ten' ev' ettha *sahajātapaccayāsadisan* ti vuttaŋ.

Natthi-vigatā ārammaṇapaccayagahitā.

Avigataŋ sahajātagahitaŋ. Ten' ev' ettha ārammaṇapaccayasadisaŋ sahajātapaccayasadisan ti vuttaŋ.

Ime tevīsati paccayā ti[6] sankhipitvā dassitānan vasen' etaŋ vuttaŋ. *Vitthāretabbā* ti yā pucchā vissajjanaŋ labhanti, tāsaŋ vasena vitthāretabbā. Ayaŋ hetupaccayaŋ ādiŋ katvā ekamūlake paccayānulome Paṭiccavārassa kusalattikavissajjane atthavaṇṇanā.

[1] *Above*, p. 5. [2] *Above*, p. 81. [3] B. uppajjatī ti.
[4] Bm. *omits*. [5] Bm. paccaya°. [6] *Above*, p. 83.

Idāni ye ettha hetupaccayādisu ekekasmiŋ paccaye vissajjanavārā laddhā, te gaṇanavasena dassetuŋ *hetuyā navā* ti[1] ādi āraddhaŋ.

Tattha *hetuyā navā* ti pucchāvissajjanavārā honti, seyyathīdaŋ:

(1) kusalena kusalaŋ
(2) kusalena avyākataŋ
(3) kusalena kusalāvyākataŋ
(4) akusalena akusalaŋ
(5) akusalena avyākataŋ
(6) akusalena akusalāvyākataŋ
(7) avyākatena avyākataŋ
(8) kusalāvyākatena avyākataŋ
(9) akusalāvyākatena avyākatan ti.

Ārammaṇe tīṇī ti

(1) kusalena kusalaŋ
(2) akusalena akusalaŋ
(3) avyākatena avyākataŋ.

Adhipatiyā *navā* ti hetuyā vuttasadisā va. Dvādasasu hi paccayesu nava navā ti vuttaŋ. Sabbesu pi pucchāvissajjanāni hetupaccayasadisān' eva; Vibhange pana atthi viseso. Dasasu paccayesu tīṇi tīṇī ti vuttaŋ. Sabbesu pi pucchāvissajjanāni ārammaṇasadisān' eva; Vibhange pana atthi viseso. Aññamaññapaccayasmiŋ hi avyākatapadassa vissajjane rūpam pi labbhati. Tatthā purejātapaccaye. Āsevanapaccaye vipākāni ceva vīthicittāni ca na labbhanti. *Vipāke ekan* ti avyākatena[2] avyākatam eva. Evam ettha sankhepato *nava, tīṇi, ekan* ti tividho va vāraparicchedo. Vitthārato dvādasa navakā dasa tikā ekaŋ ekakan ti sabbesu pi tevīsatiyā paccayesu ekūnacattālīsādhikaŋ vārasataŋ hoti. Ekūnacattāḷīsādhikañ ca pucchā sataŋ. Ekūnacattāḷīsādhikaŋ pucchāvissajjanasatan ti pi tass' eva nāmaŋ.

Evaŋ hetupaccayādike ekamūlake gaṇanaŋ dassetvā tato paresu dumūlakādisu vitthāradesanaŋ sankhipitvā ekamūlake dassitāya desanāya labbhamānagaṇanañ yeva ādāya vāraparicchedaŋ dassetuŋ dumūlake tāva *hetupaccayā*

[1] *Above*, p. 84. [2] Bm. *omits*.

ārammaṇe tīṇī ti ādim āha. Tatridaŋ lakkhaṇaŋ: bahugaṇano pi paccayo abahugaṇanena saddhiŋ yutto tena samānagaṇano va hoti. Ten' eva vuttaŋ: *hetupaccayā ārammaṇe tīṇī* ti. Hetu-ārammaṇaduke ārammaṇavuttāni tīṇ' eva vissajjanāni labbhantī ti attho. Samānaganano[1] pana samānaganaṇena saddhiŋ yutto aparihīnagaṇano va hoti. Tena vuttaŋ: *hetupaccayā adhipati yā navā* ti. Hetādhipatiduke nav' eva vissajjanāni labbhantī ti attho. *Vipāke ekan* ti hetu-vipākaduke vipāke vuttaŋ ekam eva vissajjanaŋ labbhatī ti evaŋ tāva dumūlake vāraparicchedo veditabbo.

Timūlakādisu pi idam eva lakkhaṇaŋ. Ten' ev' āha: *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā tīṇī* ti. Hetārammaṇādhipatitike ārammaṇe vuttāni tīṇ' eva vissajjanāni labbhantī ti attho. Evaŋ sabbattha nayo netabbo.

Dvādasamūlake pana vipākapaccayo na labbhati, tasmā āsevanapaccayā *kamme tīṇī* ti vatvā vipākaŋ aparāmasitvā *āhāre tīṇī* ti ādi vuttaŋ.

Terasamūlakādisu pi es' eva nayo. Te pana saṅkhipitvā tevīsati mulako v' ettha dassito. So duvidho hoti *sāsevano* vā *savipāko* vā. Tattha paṭhamaŋ *sāsevano* dassito. So tīṇ' eva vissajjanāni labhati. Tena vuttaŋ āsevanapaccayā avigate tīṇī ti. *Savipāko* pana āsevanaŋ na labhati, tasmā taŋ pahāya vipākavasena gaṇanāya dassanatthaŋ anantarāy' eva hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . vipākapaccayā *āhāre ekan* ti ekaŋ nayaŋ dassetvā pacchā tevīsati mūlakā dassitā.[2] Etesu pana [dvīsu][3] tevīsati mūlakesu kiñcāpi ekasmiŋ vipākapaccayo natthi, ekasmiŋ āsevanapaccayo. Pacchājātapaccayo pana ubhayatthāpi. Rūḷhīsaddena pan' ete tevīsati mūlakā tveva veditabbā.

Hetu sāsevane āsevanassa vasena sabbattha[4] tīni vissajjanāni. Savipāke vipākapaccayassa vasena ekamevā ti ayaŋ hetupaccayaŋ ādiŋ katvā ekamūlakādisu gaṇanā. Yaŋ pan' etaŋ hetumūlakānantara-ārammaṇe ṭhitena sabbattha tīṇ' eva pañhā ti vuttaŋ, taŋ ārammaṇapaccayaŋ ādiŋ katvā ekamūlake pi dumūlakādisu pi sabbattha ārammaṇapade

[1] S. Samagaṇane.
[2] B. mūlako dassito.
[3] S. *omits*.
[4] S. *omits*.

DEC 20 19..

ceva ārammaṇena saddhiŋ sesapaccayayojanāsu ca yattha navahi bhavitabbaŋ, tattha tayo pañhā hontī ti dassanatthaŋ vuttaŋ. Vipākapade pana vipākapadena saddhiŋ sesapaccayayojanāsu ca eko pañho hoti. Iti yaŋ heṭṭhā avocumha bahu gaṇano pi paccayo abahu gaṇanena saddhiŋ vutto, tena samānagaṇano hotī ti taŋ suvuttam eva.

Idāni ye ārammaṇādīnaŋ paccayānaŋ vasena ekamūlakādayo dassetabbā, tesu ekamūlako tāva hetu ekamūlaken' eva sadiso ti ekasmim pi paccayena dassito. Ārammaṇapaccayavasena pana dumūlake gaṇanaŋ dassetuŋ *ārammaṇapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi, adhipatiyā tīṇi . . . pe . . . avigate tīṇī* ti vuttaŋ. Ettha ca *ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatiyā tīṇi . . . pe . . . avigate tīṇī* ti vattabbe hetupaccayādayo paccayā bahugaṇanā, tesaŋ ūnataragaṇanehi ca samānagaṇanehi ca saddhiŋ saŋsandane yā gaṇanā labbhati, taŋ dassetuŋ ārammaṇapaccayassa purimabhāge ṭhitam pi hetupaccayaŋ pacchimabhāge va ṭhapetvā ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā tīṇī ti vuttaŋ. Ten' etaŋ āvikaroti. Ārammaṇapaccayo yena yena bahutaragaṇanena vā samānagaṇanena vā paccayena saddhiŋ duka-tikādibhedaŋ gacchati, sabbattha tīṇ' eva pañhāvissajjanāni veditabbāni. Vipākapaccayena pana saddhiŋ saŋsandane ekam eva labbhati. Taŋ vipākapaccayādikāya gaṇanāya āvibhavissatī ti idha na dassitaŋ. Yā c' esā dumūlake gaṇanā dassitā, timūlakādisu pi esā va gaṇanā ti ārammaṇapaccayavasena timūlakādayo na vitthāritā.

Idāni adhipatipaccayādivasena dumūlakādisu gaṇanaŋ dassetuŋ *adhipatipaccayā, hetupaccayā navā* ti ādi vuttaŋ. Tatthāpi vuttanayen' eva paccayasanniveso veditabbo. Yathā ca adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā nava, evaŋ sesesu pi hetunā samānagaṇanāsu nav' eva. Iti yo yo paccayo ādimhi tiṭṭhati, tena tena saddhiŋ samānagaṇanānaŋ saŋsandanaŋ[1] ādimhi ṭhitassa vasena gaṇanā hoti. Tena pana saddhiŋ ūnataragaṇanānaŋ saŋsandane ūnataragaṇanānaŋ yeva vasena gaṇanā hotī ti veditabbā.[2] Yathā ca ārammaṇapaccayavasena evaŋ adhipatipaccayavasenāpi [tato padesaŋ samanantarādīnaŋ vasenāpi][3] timūlakādayo na vitthāritā, tasmā

[1] S. saŋsandane. [2] B. veditabbo. [3] S. *omits*.

dumūlake dassitagaṇanāvasen' eva sabbattha sā veditabbā. Tena vuttaŋ ekekaŋ paccayaŋ mūlaŋ kātun asajjhāyamaggena gaṇetabbā ti.

Paccayānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Paccanīyaŋ pana yasmā kusalapade na labbhati, kusaladhammassa hetupaccayena vinā anuppattito, tasma *akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭiccā* ti ādi āraddhaŋ. Tattha *na-hetupaccayā* ti hetupaccayapaṭikkhepo. Hetupaccayaŋ vinā aññena paccayena uppajjatī ti attho. *Vichikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho* ti ayaŋ hi sampayuttadhammānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca sayaŋhetupaccayo hoti. Aññassa pana sampayuttahetuno abhāvā na-hetupaccayā uppajjatī ti ṭhapetvā hetupaccayaŋ sesehi attano anurūpapaccayehi uppajjati. Iminā nayena sabbapaccayapaṭikkhepesu attho veditabbo. *Ahetukaŋ vipākāvyākatan* ti idaŋ rūpasamuṭṭhāpakavasen' eva veditabbaŋ. Aññesu pi evarūpesu es' eva nayo.

Na-adhipatipaccaye kāmaŋ adhipati pi attanā saddhiŋ dutiyassa adhipatino abhāvā na-adhipatipaccayaŋ[1] labhati. Yathā pana vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagato moho ahetuko, na tathā adhipatayo[2] nirādhipati. Chandādisu pana aññataraŋ adhipatiŋ akatvā kusalādīnaŋ uppattikāle sabbe pi kusalādayo nirādhipatino, tasmā mohaŋ [viya][3] visuŋ adhipatimattam eva anuddharitvā sabbasangāhikavasena esā *ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā* ti adikā desanā katā ti veditabbā.

Na-anantara-na-samanantaresu na-ārammaṇe viya rūpam eva paccayuppannaŋ. Tena vuttaŋ *na-ārammaṇapaccayasadisan* ti.[4]

Sahajātapaccayo parihīno. Yathā c' esa, tathā nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayā pi.[5] Kiŋkāraṇā? Etehi vinā kassaci anuppattito. Sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccaye pi hi paccakkhāya eko pi rūpārūpadhammo na uppajjati, tasmā te parihīnā.

[1] S. adhipatipaccayaŋ na. [2] S. adhipati yeva nirādhipati.
[3] S. *omits.* [4] *Above*, p. 88.
[5] *I.e.* §§ 5, 6, p. 89 *and* §§ 21, 24, p. 93.

Na-aññamaññapaccaya-vibhaṅge *paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpan* ti hadayavatthuvajjā veditabbā.[1]

Na-upanissayavibhaṅge rūpam eva paccayuppannaŋ. Taŋ hi upanissayapaccayaŋ na labhati. Arūpaŋ pana kiñcāpi ārammaṇūpanissayapakatūpanissayena labheyya, anantarūpanissayamuttakaŋ pana natthi. Tena vuttaŋ *na-ārammaṇapaccayasadisan* ti.

Na-purejāte *cittasamuṭṭhānarūpan* ti[2] pañcavokāravasena vuttaŋ. *Na-pacchājātapaccayā* ti ettha sahajāta-purejātapaccayasaṅkhataŋ gacchanti, tasmā *sahajātapaccayasadisā* ettha pāḷi. Sā na-adhipatipaccaye vitthāritā ti idha saṅkhittā.

Na-āsevanapaccaye kusalākusalā paṭhamajavanavasena veditabbā. Tathā kiriyāvyākataŋ. Pāḷi pana idhāpi na-adhipatipaccaye vitthāritavasena veditabbā. Ten' ev' āha: *na-pacchājātapaccayam pi na-āsevanapaccayam pi na-adhipatipaccayasadisan* ti.

Na-kammapaccaye[3] vipākacetanā nānākkhaṇikakammapaccayaŋ labhatī ti na gahitā.

Na-āhārapaccaye ekaccaŋ rūpam eva paccayuppannaŋ. Tatha na-indriyapaccaye.

Na-jhānapaccaye pañca viññāṇadhammā ceva ekaccañ ca rūpaŋ paccayuppannaŋ. Pañcaviññāṇasmiŋ hi vedanā ca cittekaggatā ca dubbalattā upanijjhānalakkhaṇaŋ na pāpuṇantī ti jhānapaccaye na gahitā.

Na-maggapaccaye ahetukavipākakiriyañ ceva ekaccañ ca rūpaŋ paccayuppannaŋ.

Na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatesu rūpam eva paccayuppannaŋ. Tena vuttaŋ *na-ārammaṇapaccayasadisan* ti.[4]

Na-hetuyā dve ti[5] ekamūlakagaṇanā yathā pāḷim eva niyyāti. Dumūlake *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe ekan* ti ettha kiñcāpi bahugaṇanena saddhiŋ ūnataragaṇanassa saŋsandane ūnataragaṇanavasena na-hetuyā viya dvīhi bhavitabbaŋ. Na-ārammaṇavasena pana arūpadhammānaŋ parihīnattā avyākataŋ paṭicca rūpāvyākatassa uppattiŋ sandhāya

[1] B. -vajjaŋ veditabbaŋ. [2] *Above*, p. 90.
[3] *Above*, p. 91. [4] *Above*, p. 93. [5] *Above*, p. 94.

ekan ti vuttaŋ. Sabbesu ekakesu pi es' eva nayo. *Dve* ti vuttaṭṭhāne pana na-hetuyā laddhavasena vāradvayaŋ veditabbaŋ. Timūlakādisu pana sabbesu na-ārammaṇapaccayassa aparihīnattā ekam eva vissajjanan ti ayaŋ paccanīkena hetupaccayaŋ ādiŋ katvā ekamūlakādisu gaṇanā. Na-ārammaṇapaccayādayo pana ekamūlake tāva purimena sadisattā idhāpi na dassitā yeva. Na-ārammaṇapaccayavasena dumūlake *na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetuyā ekaŋ* ti[1] na-hetu-dumūlake vuttam eva. *Na-adhipatiyā pañcā* ti na-ārammaṇapaccaye laddhavasena veditabbā ti evaŋ sabbasaŋsandanesu ūnataragaṇanass' eva paccayassa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Yattha yattha ca na-ārammaṇapaccayo pavisati, tattha tattha rūpam eva paccayuppannaŋ. Na-anantara-na-samantara-na-aññamañña-na-upanissaya-na-āhāra-na-indriya-na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatapaccayānaŋ paviṭṭhaṭṭhāne pi es' eva nayo. Na-āhāra-na-indriya-na-jhāna-na-maggapaccayā sabbattha sadisavissajjanā. Sahajātādi catukkaŋ idhāpi parihīnam evā ti idam ettha lakkhaṇaŋ. Iminā pana lakkhaṇena sabbesu dumūlakādisu ayaŋ paccayo mūlaŋ, ayam ettha dumūlako, ayaŋ timūlako, ayaŋ sabbamūlako ti sallakhetvā ūnatara-gaṇanassa paccayassa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā.

Paccayapaccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Anulomapaccanīyaŋ.*]

Idāni anulomapaccanīye[2] gaṇanaŋ dassetuŋ *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe pañcā* ti ādi āraddhaŋ. Tattha hetādhipati-magga-paccayesu anulomato ṭhitesu sahajātādayo cattāro, sabbaṭṭhānikapaccayā āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggapaccayā cattāro ti ime aṭṭha paccanīyato na labbhanti. Hetupaccayādi vasena hi uppajjamāno dhammo ime aṭṭha paccaye alabhanto nāma natthi. Ārammaṇa-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-sampayutta-natthi-vigatapaccayesu pana anulomato ṭhitesu arūpaṭṭhānikā paccanīkato na labbhanti. Na hi ārammaṇapaccayādīhi uppajjamāno anantara-samanantarapaccayādayo na labbhanti. Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-

[1] *Above*, p. 95.
[2] *Above*, p. 96.

kamma-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatapaccayesu pana anulomato ṭhitesu cattāro sabbaṭṭhānikā yeva paccanīkato na labbhanti. Etesaŋ hi paccayānaŋ vasena uppajjamāno sabbaṭṭhānike alabhanto nāma natthi. Pacchājātapaccayassa anulomato ṭhānaŋ nāma natthi. Evaŋ sesesu anulomato ṭhitesu ye ca na labbhanti, te sallakkhetvā sabbesu pi dumūlakādisu nayesu tesaŋ tesaŋ paccayānaŋ saŋsandane ūnataragaṇanānaŋ yeva vasena gaṇanā veditabbā ti.

Paccayānulomapaccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaŋ.*]

Idāni paccanīyānulome[1] gaṇanaŋ dassetuŋ, *na-hetupaccayā ārammane dve* ti ādi āraddhaŋ. Tattha hetumhi paccanīkato ṭhite ṭhapetvā adhipatiŋ avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Pacchājāto pana anulomato sabbatth' eva na labbhati. Yen' eva paccayā arūpānaŋ yevā ti vuttā, tesu purejātañ ca āsevanañ ca ṭhapetvā avasesesu sattasu paccanīkato ṭhitesu sesā arūpaṭṭhānikā anulomato na labbhanti. Yo hi ārammaṇādīhi na uppajjati, na so anantarādayo labhati. Paṭisandhivipāko pana purejātato sabbavipāko ca saddhiŋ kiriyā manodhātuyā āsevanato anuppajjamāno pi anantarādayo labhati, tasmā purejātañ ca āsevanañ ca ṭhapetvā ti vuttaŋ. Purejāta-pacchājāta-āsevana-vipāka-vippayuttesu paccanīkato ṭhitesu ekaŋ ṭhapetvā avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Kammapaccaye paccanīkato ṭhite ṭhapetvā vipākapaccayaŋ avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Āhāraindriyesu paccanīkato ṭhitesu, ṭhapetvā sabbaṭṭhānike ceva aññamañña-kamma-āhāra-indriyapaccaye ca, avasesā anulomato na labbhanti. Itare yujjamānakavasena labbhanti. Jhānapaccaye paccanīkato ṭhite hetādhipati-āsevana-maggapaccayā anulomato na labbhanti. Maggapaccaye paccanīkato ṭhite hetādhipatipaccayo anulomato na labbhanti. Vippayuttapaccaye paccanīkato ṭhite purejātapaccayaŋ ṭhapetvā avasesā anulomato na labbhanti. Evaŋ tesu paccayesu paccanīkato ṭhitesu ye ye anulomato labhanti ṭhite ye ye anulomato na labbhanti, te te ñatvā, tesaŋ tesaŋ

[1] *Above*, p. 102.

paccayānaŋ saŋsandane ūnataragaṇanānaŋ vasena gaṇanā veditabbā dumūlakādisu ca nayesu yaŋ yaŋ paccayaŋ ādiŋ katvā sese dukādayo dassitā, te te labbhamānā labbhamānapaccayavasena yathā yathā dassitā, tathā tathā sādhukaŋ sallakkhetabbā. Tattha yaŋ na-hetuvasena dumūlakādayo naye dassentena *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇa-paccayā na-āsevanapaccayā* ti[1] vatvā yāva āsevanā sabbaŋ sadisan ti vuttaŋ, tassa na-aññamaññapaccayā sahajāte etan ti ādīhi sadisatā veditabbā.

Yaŋ pana *na-kamme gaṇite pañca pañhā* ti[2] Sīhalabhāsāya likhitaŋ. Tass' attho: na-hetupaccayaŋ ādiŋ katvā, *na-kammapaccayā* ti evaŋ na-kammapaccayena ghaṭite *sahajāte ekan* ti evaŋ dassitā pañc' eva paccayā anulomato labbhanti, na aññe ti. Evaŋ aññesu pi evarūpesu ṭhānesu vyañjanaŋ anādiyitvā adhippetattho yeva gahetabbo. Evarūpaŋ hi vyañjanaŋ attano saññāni bandhanatthaŋ Porāṇehi saka-saka-bhāsāya likhitaŋ. Api ca imasmiŋ paccanīyānulome paccayuppannadhammesu pi atthidhammo kammapaccayaŋ labhati, na indriyapaccayaŋ. So asaññesu ceva pañcavo-kāre pavatte ca rūpajīvitindriyavasena veditabbo. Atthi-dhammo maggapaccayaŋ labhati, na hetupaccayaŋ. So vicikicchā-uddhacca-sahagata-[3]mohavasena veditabbo. Atthi-dhammo jhānapaccayaŋ labhati, na maggapaccayaŋ. So manodhātu ahetukamanoviññāṇadhātuvasena veditabbo. Yattha kaṭattā-rūpāni nānākhaṇikakammavasen' eva kam-mapaccayaŋ labhanti, tattha rūpadhammā hetādhipati-vipākindriyajhānamaggapaccayena labhanti. Sabbaṭṭhānikā paccanīyā na honti. Ahetuke adhipatipaccayo natthī ti imesam pi pakiṇṇakānaŋ vasen' ettha gaṇanavāro asammo-hato veditabbo. Tatr' āyaŋ nayo *na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇe dve* ti[4] ettha tāva ahetukamoho ceva ahetukavipākakiriyā ca paccayuppannaŋ, tasmā akusalen' ākusalaŋ avyākatena ca avyākataŋ sandhāy' ettha dve ti vuttaŋ. Sesesu pi es' eva nayo.

Āsevane pana vipākaŋ na labbhati. Tathā kiriyamano-dhātu. Tasmā kiriyā-hetu manoviññāṇadhātuvasen' ettha

[1] *Above, ibid.*
[2] *Above, ibid.* B. gaṇhātīti *for* pañhā ti.
[3] B. sahajāta.
[4] *Above, ibid.* Na-hetupaccayā Ā 2.

avyākatena avyākataŋ veditabbaŋ. *Vipāke ekan* ti avyākatena avyākatam eva. *Magge ekan* ti akusalena akusalam eva. Na-ārammaṇamūlake *hetuyā pañcā* ti rūpam eva sandhāya vuttaŋ. Taŋ hi kusalaŋ akusalaŋ avyākataŋ kusal' āvyākataŋ akusal' āvyākatañ cā ti pañca koṭṭhāse paṭicca uppajjati. Sabba pañcakesu es' eva nayo. *Aññamaññe ekan* ti bhūtarūpāni vatthuñ ca[1] sandhāya vuttaŋ. Tāni hi na-ārammaṇapaccayā aññamaññapaccayā upajjantī[2] ti mūlake pi es' eva nayo.

Na-adhipatimūlake *hetuyā navā* ti[3] anulome hetum hi vuttān' eva. [Nava][4] tīṇī ti ādīni pi heṭṭhā 'nulome vuttasadisān' eva. Timūlake *dve* ti heṭṭhā na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇe vuttasadisān' eva.

Na-purejātamūlake *hetuyā sattā* ti heṭṭhā *āruppe kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭiccā* ti[5] ādinā nayena purejāte dassitān' eva. Sabbasattakesu es' eva nayo.

Na-kammamūlake *hetuyā tīṇī* ti[6] ādisu cetanā va paccayuppannā, tasmā kusalaŋ akusalaŋ avyākatañ ca paṭicca uppattiŋ sandhāya tīṇī ti vuttaŋ. Iminā nayena ekaŋ dve tīnī ti pañca satta navā ti āgataṭṭhānesu gaṇanā veditabbā. Cattāri cha aṭṭhā ti imā pana tisso gaṇanā natth' eva.

Paccayapaccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.
Niṭṭhitā ca paṭiccavārassa atthavaṇṇanā.

[*Sahajātavāro.*]

Sahajātavāre *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ sahajāto* ti[7] kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca tena sahajāto hutvā ti attho. Sesam ettha Paṭiccavāre vuttanayen' eva veditabbaŋ. Avasāne pan' assa *paṭiccaṭṭhaŋ nāma sahajātaṭṭhaŋ, sahajātaṭṭhaŋ nāma paṭiccaṭṭhan* ti[8] idaŋ ubhinnam pi etesaŋ vārānaŋ atthato ninnānākaraṇabhāvadassanatthaŋ vuttaŋ. Atthato hi ete dve pi ninnānākaraṇā. Evaŋ sante pi aññamaññassa atthaniyāmanatthaŋ vuttā. *Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe cā* ti ādisu hi asaha-

[1] S. bhūtarūpaŋ sandhāya. [2] S. Taŋ hi . . . uppajjatīti.
[3] *Above*, p. 103. [4] B. *omits*. [5] *Above*, p. 89 (10, § i).
[6] *Above*, p. 104. [7] *Above*, p. 107. [8] *Above*, p. 109.

jātam pi paṭicca uppajjatī ti vuccati. Sahajātam pi ca upādā-rūpaŋ bhūtarūpassa paccayo na hoti. Iti Paṭiccavāre na sahajātapaccayabhāvaŋ, Sahajātavāre na ca paṭiccā ti vuttassa sahajātabhāvaŋ niyāmetuŋ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā bujjhanakānaŋ ajjhāsayavasena desanāvilāsena nirutti-paṭisambhidāppabhedajānanavasena cā ti ete ubho pi vuttā ti.

Sahajātavāravaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

[*Paccayavāravaṇṇanā.*]

Paccayavāre *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā* ti[1] kusaladhamme patiṭṭhito hutvā, kusalaŋ dhammaŋ nissayaṭṭhena paccayaŋ katvā attho. *Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā* ti kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ nissayapaccayaŋ katvā tayo khandhā uppajjanti hetupaccayā ti vuttaŋ hoti. Iminā upāyena sabbapadesu attho veditabbo.

Vatthuŋ paccayā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā ti idaŋ pañcavokāre pavattivasena vuttaŋ. Pañcavokāre pavattiyaŋ hi khandhānaŋ purejātavatthu nissayapaccayo hoti. Paṭiccaṭṭhassa pana sahajātaṭṭhattā Paṭiccavāre esa nayo na labbhatī ti paṭisandhiyaŋ sahajātam eva vatthuŋ sandhāya *vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā* ti vuttaŋ. *Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā* ti[2] ādisu pi iminā va nayena attho veditabbo. Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo avyākato cā ti kusalāvyākatānaŋ hetupaccayavasena ekato uppattiŋ sandhāya vuttaŋ. Kusaluppattikhaṇasmiŋ hi vatthuŋ nissāya kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhāne ca mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ upādārūpaŋ hetupaccayavasena ekato uppajjati. Iti paccayabhūtassa avyākatassa nānatte pi paccayuppannānaŋ hetupaccayavasena ekato uppattiŋ sandhāy' etaŋ vuttan ti veditabbaŋ. Aññesu hi evarūpesu ṭhānesu es' eva nayo.

Evaŋ imasmiŋ hetupaccaye sahajātañ ca purejātañ ca nissayaṭṭhena paccayaŋ katvā sattarasa pañhā vissajjitā. Tattha khandhā ceva bhūtā ca sahajātavasena, vatthu sahajātapurejāta-vasena gahitaŋ. Paṭiccavāre pana sahajātavasena paccayo labbhati, tasmā tattha nav' eva pañhā vissaj-

[1] *Above*, p. 110. [2] *Above*, p. 111.

jitā. Ye pan' ete ettha sattarasa pañhā vissajjitā, tesu ekādike ekāvasāne vissajjane kusalādisu ekapaccayato eko paccayuppanno; ekādike dukāvasāne ekapaccayato nānāpaccayuppanno; dukādike ekāvasāne nānāpaccayato eko paccayuppanno; dukādike dukāvasāne nānāpaccayato nānāpaccayuppanno. Ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi iminā v' upāyena pañhavissajjanapabhedo veditabbo. Yaŋ pan' etaŋ ārammaṇapaccaye *vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā* ti[1] vuttaŋ, taŋ paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākakkhandhe yeva sandhāya vuttaŋ. Cakkhuviññāṇadīni avyākataŋ nissāya ārammaṇapaccayena uppajjantānaŋ pabhedadassanatthaŋ vuttāni. Puna *vatthuŋ paccayā* ti pavatte vipākakiriyāvyākatānaŋ uppattidassanatthaŋ vuttaŋ. Sesaŋ purimanayen' eva veditabbaŋ. Evaŋ imasmiŋ ārammaṇapaccaye sahajātañ ca purejātañ ca paccayaŋ katvā satta pañhā vissajjitā.

Tattha khandhā sahajātavasena, vatthu sahajātapurejātavasena, cakkhāyatanādīni purejātavasen' eva gahitāni. Paṭiccavāre pana sahajātavasen' eva paccayo labbhati. Tasmā tattha tayo va pañhā vissajjitā.

Adhipatipaccaye vipākāvyākataŋ lokuttaram eva veditabbaŋ. Anantarasamanantarā rūpābhāvena ārammaṇasa disā. Parato āsevana-natthi-vigatesu pi es' eva nayo.

Sahajātapaccaye *kaṭattā-rūpaŋ upādā-rūpan* ti[2] upādārūpasankhātaŋ kaṭattā-rūpaŋ. Idaŋ asaññasattānaŋ yeva rūpaŋ sandhāya vuttaŋ. Cakkhāyatanādīni pañcavokāravasena vuttāni.

Aññamaññapaccaye ca yathā ārammaṇapaccayā, *evan* ti[3] vissajjanasamataŋ sandhāya vuttaŋ. Paccayuppannesu pana nānattaŋ atthi.

Upanissayapaccaye *ārammaṇapaccayasadisan* ti rūpābhāvato pi vissajjanasamatāya pi vuttaŋ. *Vatthuŋ purejātapaccayā* ti ādīnaŋ Paṭiccavāre vuttanayen' ev' attho gahetabbo.

Kammapaccaye *tīṇī* ti[4] kusalapaccayā kusalo avyākato kusalāvyākato cā ti evaŋ tīṇī ti veditabbāni. Akusale pi es' eva nayo.

Vippayuttapaccaye *khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti[5] khandhe

[1] *Above*, p. 112. [2] *Above*, p. 113. [3] *Above*, p. 114.
[4] *Above*, p. 116. [5] *Above*, p. 118.

nissāya vippayuttapaccayā uppajjantī ti attho. *Khandhā vatthuŋ vippayutta paccayā* ti khandhā vatthuŋ nissāya vippayuttapaccayā uppajjantī ti attho. Sesaŋ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaŋ.

Idāni yathā-laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanavasena dassetuŋ *hetuyā sattarasā* ti ādim āha.[1] Tattha *hetuyā sattarasā* ti kusalena kusalaŋ, kusalena avyākataŋ, kusalena kusalāvyākatan ti evaŋ kusalavasena ekādikāni ekāvasānāni dve dukāvasānan ekan ti tīṇi vuttani honti. Tathā akusalávasena. Avyākatena avyākataŋ, ten' eva kusalaŋ akusalaŋ kusalāvyākataŋ akusalāvyākatañ ca. Kusalāvyākatehi kusalaŋ avyākataŋ kusalāvyākataŋ. Akusalāvyākatehi akusalaŋ avyākataŋ akusalāvyākatan ti evaŋ sattarasa veditabbāni.

Ārammaṇe sattā ti kusalena kusalaŋ, akusalena akusalaŋ, avyākatena avyākataŋ, kusalaŋ, akusalaŋ, kusalāvyākatena kusalaŋ, akusalāvyākatena akusalan ti evaŋ satta.

Vipāke ekan ti avyākatena avyākatam eva. Evam ettha sattarasa satta ekan ti tayo vāraparicchedā honti. Tesu dvādasa sattarasakā, dasa sattakā, ekaŋ ekan ti te sabbe sādhukaŋ sallakkhetvā paranto duka-tikādivasena paccayasaŋsandane ūnataragaṇanassa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Sakkā hi imāya gaṇanāya dukamūlakādisu vāraparicchede jānitun ti.

Puna *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo* ti anāmasitvā gaṇanavasen' eva vāraparicchedaŋ dassetuŋ, *hetupaccayā ārammaṇe sattā* ti ādi āraddhaŋ. Tattha *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā. Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā* ti iminā nayena ārammaṇe laddhavissajjanāni vitthāretabbāni. Ayaŋ tāva Anulomanayo.[2]

Paccanīye[3] pana kusalaŋ na labbhatī ti *akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā* ti akusalam eva ādiŋ katvā vissajjanaŋ āraddhaŋ. Taŋ yathā pāḷim eva niyāmeti. Yaŋ h' ettha vattabbaŋ siyā, taŋ Paṭiccavārassa Paccanīye vuttam eva. Yaŋ pan' etaŋ Paccanīye laddhavissajjanaparicchedaŋ gaṇano dassetuŋ *na-hetuyā cattārī* ti ādi vuttaŋ. Tattha cattāri sattarasa satta pañca tīṇi ekan ti cha paricchedā. Tesaŋ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasaŋsandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Yo

[1] *Above*, p. 121. [2] B. anulome nayo. [3] *Above*, p. 122.

hi paccayo sattarasa vissajjanāni labhati, tena saddhiŋ sadisasaŋsandane sattarasa, ūnatarasaŋsandane sesā cha pi paricchedā labbhanti. Evaŋ sesesu pi adhikaparicchedaŋ ṭhapetvā samasamā ca ūnatarā ca labbhantī ti. Ettha ca adhikatarā na labbhantī ti ayam ettha niyamo. Samasamā pana unātarā ca atthāvirodhe sati labbhanti. Ten' ettha *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe ekan* ti ādi vuttaŋ.[1] Ettha hi na-hetuyā catunnaŋ, na-ārammaṇe pañcannaŋ āgatattā na-hetu-vasena cattārī ti vattabbaŋ siyā. Na-ārammaṇena saddhiŋ ghaṭitattā pana sārammaṇa-[2] dhammo virujjhatī ti *akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo dhammo, avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo, akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo* ti tīṇi vissajjanāni parihīnāni. *Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā avyākato* ti rūpavasena ekam eva vuttaŋ. Evaŋ sabbattha viruddhāviruddhaŋ ñatvā labbhamānaparicchedo veditabbo. Api c' ettha idaŋ nayamatthadassanaŋ *na-adhi-patiyā cattārī* ti na-hetuyā laddhān' eva. Sesacatukkesu pi es' eva nayo. *Na-anantare ekan* ti ahetukacittasamuṭṭhā-nassa ceva sesarūpassa ca vasena avyākatena avyākataŋ. Evaŋ sabbesu ekakesu yujjamānakarūpaŋ jānitabbaŋ. *Na-purejāte dve* ti idhāpi na-hetuvasena cattārī ti vattab-baŋ siyā. Na-purejātena saddhiŋ ghaṭitattā pana *avyā-kataŋ dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo, akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā akusalo* ti vatthu purejātavasena dve vissajjanāni parihīnāni. Āruppe pana ahetukamohassa ahe-tukakiriyāya[3] ca vasena dve vuttāni. *Na-vippayutte dve* ti āruppe ahetukā kusalakiriyāvasena dve. No-natthi-no-vigatesu *ekan* ti sabbassa rūpassa vasena avyākatena avyā-kataŋ daṭṭhabbaŋ. Tikādisu apubbaŋ natthi. Na-ārammaṇa-mūlake pana *pañcā* ti na-ārammaṇe laddhān' eva. *Na-kamme ekan* ti ettha cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca kaṭattā-rūpañ ca aga-hetvā sesarūpavasena avyākatena avyākataŋ veditabbaŋ. Na-adhipatimūlake *na-purejāte sattā* ti na-purejāte laddhān' eva. *Na-pacchājāte sattarasā* ti imāni pi tattha laddhā sattaras' eva. Na-anantara-na-samanantara-na-aññamañña-na-upanissaya-na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatamūlakāni

[1] *Above*, p. 126. [2] B. āram°. [3] B. °kriyassa.

na-ārammaṇamūlakasadisān' eva. Iminā va nayamattadassanena sabbattha āgatānāgataŋ labbhamānālabbhamānañ ca veditabban ti.

Paccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Iminā yeva pana lakkhaṇena anulomaŋ purato katvā, Anulomapaccanīye Paccanīyaŋ purato katvā, Paccanīyānulome ca gaṇanaparicchedo āgatānāgataŋ labbhamānālabbhamānañ ca veditabbaŋ.

Paccayavāravaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

[*Nissayavāravaṇṇanā.*]

Nissayavāre *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ nissāyā* ti[1] kusalaŋ dhammaŋ patiṭṭhaṭṭhena nissayaŋ katvā ti attho. Sesam ettha Paccayavāre vuttanayen' eva veditabbaŋ. Avasāne pan' assa paccayaṭṭhaŋ nāma nissayaṭṭhaŋ, nissayatthaŋ nāma paccayatthan ti idaŋ abhinnam pi etesaŋ vārāṇaŋ atthato ninnānākāraṇabhāvadassanatthaŋ vuttaŋ. Atthato hi ete pi paṭicca sahajātā viya ninnānākaraṇā. Evaŋ sante pi aññamaññassa atthassa niyāmanatthaŋ[2] vuttā. Avijjāpaccayā sankhārā ti ādisu hi anissāyavattamānaŋ nānākhaṇikam pi paccayā uppajjatī ti vuttaŋ. Aññamaññaŋ allīyitvā ṭhitakaṭṭhādisu ekaŋ ekassa nissayapaccayo na hoti. Tathā upādā-rūpaŋ mahābhūtassa nissayapaccayo na hoti yeva. Iti Paccayavāre na-nissayapaccayabhāvaŋ, Nissayavāre na ca paccayā ti' vuttassa sahajāta-purejātabhāvaŋ niyāmetuŋ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā-bujjhanakānaŋ ajjhāsayavasena desanāvilāsena niruttipaṭisambhidāppabhedajānanavasena cā ti eke ubho pi vuttā ti.

Nissayavāravaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

[1] *Above*, p. 137. [2] B. atthaniyāma°.

[*Saŋsaṭṭhavāravaṇṇanā.*]

Saŋsaṭṭhavāre *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho* ti[1] kusalaŋ dhammaŋ ekuppādādi lakkhaṇena sampayogaṭṭhena paccayaŋ katvā ti attho. *Kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭho* ti kusalaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ sampayuttapaccayaŋ katvā *tayo khandhā uppajjanti hetupaccayā* ti vuttaŋ hoti. Iminā upāyena sabbapadesu attho veditabbo. Imasmiŋ pana hetupaccaye arūpadhammass' eva sampayogaṭṭhena paccayaŋ katvā tayo pañhavissajjitā. Yathā ca hetupaccaye, tathā ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi. Kevalaŋ vipākapaccaye ekam eva pañha-vissajjanaŋ.[1]

Idāni tathā-laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanavasena dassetuŋ *hetuyā tīṇī* ti[2] ādi vuttaŋ. Tattha sabbatikesu, kusalena kusalaŋ, akusalena akusalaŋ, avyākatena avyākatan ti ayam eva niyamo. Ekake pana avyākatena avyākatam eva labbhatī ti evam ettha bāvīsatiyā paccayesu tīṇi, vipāke ekan ti dve paricchedā.

Pacchājāte anulomaŋ natthi, tasmā tīṇi ekan ti imesaŋ yeva vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasaŋsandane yattha vipākapaccayo pavisati, tattha ekaŋ. Sesesu tīṇī ti evaŋ gaṇanā veditabbā. Sesam ettha Anulome uttānattham eva.

Paccanīye[3] pana kusalaŋ na labbhatī ti akusalam eva ādiŋ katvā vissajjanaŋ kataŋ. Taŋ uttānattham eva. Yaŋ pan' ettha Paccanīye vissajjanaparicchedaŋ gaṇanato dassetuŋ *na-hetuyā dve* ti ādi vuttaŋ.[4] Tattha dve tīṇi ekan ti tayo paricchedā. Tesaŋ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasaŋsandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Idhāpi adhikataragaṇanānaŋ ūnataragaṇanena saddhiŋ saŋsandane ūnataragaṇanam eva labbhati. Samagaṇanena saddhiŋ samagaṇanaŋ. Yasmā c' ettha arūpadhammā yeva paccayuppannā, tasmā na-hetu-na-ādhipati-na-purejāta-na-pacchājāta-na-āsevana-na-kamma-na-vipāka-na-jhāna-na-magga-na-vippayuttavasena das' eva paccayā paccanīkato dassitā; sesā cuddasa na labbhanti. Tesu pi vipāke paccayuppanne na-kamma-na-vipākā na labbhanti. *Na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipatiyā dve* ti na-hetuyā laddhaŋ dvayam eva. Sesadvayesu pi es' eva nayo. *Na-kamme ekan* ti

[1] *Above*, p. 141. [2] *Above*, p. 148. [3] *Above*, p. 143.
[4] *Above*, p. 145.

ahetukakiriyacetanaŋ paccayuppannaŋ katvā avyākatena avyākataŋ. *Na-vipāke dve* ti ahetukamohakiriyavasena dve. *Na-jhāne ekan* ti ahetukapañcaviññāṇavasena avyākatavissajjanaŋ veditabbaŋ. *Na-magge ekan* ti ahetukavipākakiriyavasena avyākatavissajjanaŋ. Iminā upāyena sabbasaŋsandanesu attho veditabbo ti.

Paccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Anulomapaccanīye heṭṭhā vuttā na-hetu-ādayo das' eva paccanīyato labbhanti, na sesā. Ye pi labbhanti, tesu hetumhi anulomato ṭhite jhāna-maggā paccanīyato na labbhantī ti sabbaŋ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabban ti.

Anulomapaccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaŋ.*]

Paccanīyānulome na-hetupaccayuppannesu ahetukamoho va jhāna-maggapaccayaŋ labhati, sesā na labhanti. Na-jhanapaccaye aṭṭhāhetukacittāni pi. Na-kamma-na-hetu-na-adhipati-na-purejātapaccayā *ārammaṇe ekan* ti[1] āruppe ahetukakiriyacetanāvasena avyākatena avyākataŋ. Iminā upāyena yaŋ labbhati, yañ ca na labbhati, tassa vasena sabbattha gaṇanā veditabbā ti.

Saŋsaṭṭhavāravaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

[*Sampayuttavāravaṇṇanā.*]

Sampayuttavāre *kusalaŋ dhammaŋ sampayutto* ti[2] kusalaŋ dhammaŋ sampayuttapaccayaŋ katvā ti attho. Sesam ettha Saŋsaṭṭhavāre vuttanayen' eva veditabbaŋ. Avasāne pan' assā *saŋsaṭṭhaṭṭhaŋ nāma sampayuttaṭṭhaŋ, sampayuttaṭṭhaŋ nāma saŋsaṭṭhaṭṭhan* ti idaŋ ubhinnam pi etesaŋ vārāṇaŋ atthato ninnānākaraṇabhāvadassanatthaŋ vuttaŋ. Atthato hi ete pi paṭicca sahajātā viya paccayanissayā viya ca ninnānākaraṇā. Evaŋ sante pi aññamaññassa atthaniyāmanatthaŋ vuttaŋ. Saŋsaṭṭhā yojitā hayāti ādisu hi, asampayuttam pi, saŋsaṭṭhan ti vuccati. Yā sā vīmaŋ-

[1] *Above*, p. 150. [2] *Above*, p. 152.

sako sajjasahagatā kosajjasampayuttā ti ādisu ayaŋ sampayuttaṭṭho nāma asaŋsaṭṭhaŋ vokiṇṇam pi sampayuttan ti. Iti Saŋsaṭṭhavāre na ekuppādalakkhaṇassa sampayuttassa saŋsaṭṭhabhāvaŋ, Sampayuttavāre na ca saŋsaṭṭhassa ekuppādādilakkhaṇaŋ sampayuttabhāvaŋ niyāmetuŋ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā bujjhanakānaŋ ajjhāsayavasena desanā vilāsena niruttipaṭisambhidāppabhedajānanavasena cā ti ete ubho pi vuttā ti.

Sampayuttavāravaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

[*Pakiṇṇakaŋ.*]

Etesu pana chasu vāresu atthi koci paccayo ekantaŋ anulomato na tiṭṭhati, paccanīkato va tiṭṭhati; atthi ekantaŋ paccanīkato na tiṭṭhati, anulomato va tiṭṭhati; atthi anekantaŋ anulomato ceva tiṭṭhati paccanīkato cā ti idaŋ pakiṇṇakaŋ veditabbaŋ. Tattha paṭhamo pañho pacchājātassa; dutiyo mahācatukkassa; tatiyo yujjamānakānaŋ sesānaŋ vasena veditabbo ti.

[*Pañhavāravaṇṇanā.*]

Pañhavāre *siyā kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo* ti ādinā kusalattike uddharitabbānaŋ pucchānaŋ dassetuŋ *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo* ti ādi vuttaŋ.[1] Kusalo ca nām' esa sayaŋ uppajjanto, ṭhapetvā pacchajātāñ ca vipākañ ca, sesehi dvāvīsatiyā paccayehi uppajjati. Kusalassa paccayo honto, ṭhapetvā purejāta-pacchājāta-vipāka-vippayutte, sesehi vīsatiyā paccayehi paccayo hoti, tasmā yehi paccayehi kusalo kusalassa paccayo hoti, te paccaye paṭipāṭiyā dassetuŋ hetupaccayenā ti ādi āraddhaŋ. Tattha yā esā Paccayavibhangavāre viya hetū *sampayuttakānaŋ dhammānan* ti akatvā, hetū *sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānan* ti desanā katā. Tassā evaŋkaraṇe idaŋ payojanaŋ: tattha hi suññaṭṭhaŋ dīpetuŋ dhammānan ti vuttaŋ. Idha paccayato

[1] *Above*, p. 153.

uppajjamānā dhammā rāsito uppajjanti, na ekato ti rāsaṭ ṭhaŋ dīpetuŋ *khandhānan* ti vuttaŋ. Paṭiccavārādisu vā khandhavasena paccayuppannadesanā ārūḷhāti, ten' evānukkamena idhāpi ārūḷhā ti. Kasmā pan' etesu evaŋ ārūḷhā ti? Asankharato vibhāgadassanatthaŋ. Ekaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sesā dhammā ti hi ādinā nayena vuccamāne asukaŋ dhammaŋ nāma nissāya asukadhammā ti na sakkā asankarato paccaye paccayuppanne ca jānituŋ. Evaŋ sante uddesaniddesā nibbisesā siyuŋ, tasmā asankarato vibhāgadassanatthaŋ evaŋ ārūḷhā ti veditabbā.

Cittasamuṭṭhānānan ti idaŋ yassa avyākatassa kusalo hetupaccayena paccayo hoti, tam eva dassetuŋ vuttaŋ. Paccayavibhange pana kusalādivasena vibhāgaŋ akatvā sāmaññato sabbesaŋ hetūnaŋ vasena uppannarūpadassanatthaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānan ti avatvā, taŋ-samuṭṭhānānan ti vuttaŋ, tasmā tattha avyākatahetu-samuṭṭhānarūpaŋ okkantikkhaṇe kaṭattārūpam pi sangahaŋ kataŋ.[1] Iminā upāyena sesesu pi evarūpesu vissajjanesu attho veditabbo.

Dānaŋ datvā ti[2] deyyadhammaŋ cajitvā. Yāya vā cetanāya so diyyati, sā cetanā dānaŋ. *Datvā* ti cetanaŋ pariyodāpetvā visuddhaŋ katvā.

Sīlaŋ samādiyitvā ti pañcanga-[dasanga][3]-ādivasena niccasīlaŋ gaṇhitvā. Iminā samādāna-virati yeva dassitā. Sampattavirati-samucchedaviratiyo pana loke sīlan ti apākaṭattā na vuttā. Kiñcāpi na vuttā, ārammaṇapaccayo pana honti yeva. Tattha samucchedavirati sekhānaŋ yeva kusalassa ārammaṇaŋ hoti, na itaresaŋ.

Uposathakamman katvā ti pānaŋ na hane nādinnam ādiye ti evaŋ vuttaŋ uposathadivasesu aṭṭhanga-uposathakiriyaŋ katvā. *Taŋ paccavekkhatī* ti taŋ kusalaŋ sekho pi puthujjano pi paccavekkhati. Arahā pi paccavekkhat' eva, arahato pi hi pubbe kataŋ kusalaŋ kusalam eva. Yena pana cittena paccavekkhati, taŋ kiriyacittaŋ nāma hoti, tasmā etaŋ *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassā* ti imasmiŋ adhikārena labbhati.

Pubbe suciṇṇānī ti datvā samādiyitvā katvā ti hi āsanne katāni vuttāni, imāni na āsanne katānī ti veditabbāni.

[1] B. gataŋ. [2] *Above*, p. 154. [3] B. *omits*.

Dānādī ti vā sesāni kāmāvacarā kusalāni dassetuŋ idaŋ vuttaŋ.

Jhānaŋ[1] *vuṭṭhahitvā* ti jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā. Ayam eva vā paḷi.

Sekhā gotrabhun ti sotāpannaŋ sandhāya vuttaŋ. So hi gotrabhuŋ paccavekkhati.

Vodānan ti idaŋ pana sakadāgāmi-anāgāmino sandhāya vuttaŋ. Tesaŋ hi taŋ cittaŋ vodānaŋ nāma hoti.

Sekhā ti sotāpanna-sakadāgāmi-anāgāmino maggā vuṭṭhahitvā ti maggaphalabhavangā tikkamavasena attanā paṭiladdhā maggā vutthahitvā. Suddhamaggato yeva pana vuṭṭhāya paccavekkhanaŋ nāma natthi. *Kusalaŋ aniccato* ti ettha vipassanūpagan tebhūmakakusalam eva veditabbaŋ. Vipassanā kusalaŋ pana kāmāvacaram eva. *Cetopariyañāṇenā* ti rūpāvacarakusalaŋ dasseti.

Akāsānañcāyatanan ti ādīhi arūpāvacarakusalārammaṇavasena uppajjamānaŋ arūpāvacarakusalam eva. *Kusalā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassā* ti ādīhi puggalaŋ anāmasitvā dhammavasen' eva dasseti. Ten' ev' ettha heṭṭhā gahitam pi cetopariyañāṇaŋ puna vuttaŋ.

Assādetī ti somanassasahagata - lobhasampayuttacittehi anubhavati ceva rajjati ca.

Abhinandatī ti sappītikataṇhāvasena nandati haṭṭhapahaṭṭho hoti. Diṭṭhābhinandanāya vā abhinandati.

Rāgo uppajjatī ti assādentassa rāgo uppajjati nāma. Idaŋ aṭṭha pi lobhasahagatāni gahetvā vuttaŋ.

Diṭṭhi uppajjatī ti abhinandantassa attā attaniyan ti ādivasena catuhi pi cittehi sampayuttā diṭṭhi uppajjati. Asamuṭṭhānagatassa pan' ettha vicikicchā uppajjati. Vikkhepagatassa uddhaccaŋ. Akataŋ vata me kalyāṇan ti vippaṭisārino domanassaŋ.

Taŋ ārabbhā ti tāni suciṇṇāni ārammaṇaŋ katvā ti attho. Bahuvacanassa h' esa ekavacanādeso. Jātivasena vā ekavacanan ev' etaŋ.

Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā ti maggavīthiyaŋ phalānantarassa bhavangassa atikkammavasena[2] vuṭṭhahitvā. Paccavekkhanacittāni pan' assa kiriyāvyākatāni. Evaŋ kiriyāvyāka-

[1] *My texts read* jhānaŋ (p. 154). [2] B. atikkama°.

tassa ārammaṇapaccayaŋ dassetvā, puna vipākāvyākatassa dassetuŋ, sekhā vā ti ādim āha.

Kusale niruddhe ti vipassanā javanavīthiyā pacchinnāya.

Vipāko ti kāmāvacaravipāko.

Tadārammaṇatā ti tadārammaṇatāya. Taŋ kusalassa javanassa ārammaṇabhūtaŋ vipassitakusalaŋ ārammaṇaŋ katvā uppajjatī ti attho. Na kevalañ ca tadārammaṇavasen' eva; paṭisandhi-bhavanga-cutivasenā pi. Vipāko hi kāmaŋ ārammaṇaŋ katvā gahita-paṭisandhikassa kusalārammaṇo hoti yeva. So pana duviññeyyattā[1] idha na dassito.

Kusalaŋ assādetī ti ādi akusalajavanāvasāne kusalārammaṇavipākaŋ dassetuŋ vuttaŋ.

Viññāṇañcāyatanavipākassā ti idaŋ duviññeyyam pi samānaŋ mahaggatavipākassa tadārammaṇabhāvena anuppattito labbhamānakavasena vuttaŋ.

Kiriyassā ti arahattaŋ patvā asamāpannapubbe ākāsānañcāyatane paṭilomato vā ekantarikavasena vā samāpannakiriyāya.

Cetopariyañāṇassā ti ādīni parato āvajjanāya yojetabbāni. Yā etesaŋ āvajjanā, tassā kusalā khandhā ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo ti ayaŋ h' ettha attho.

Rāgan ti attano vā parassa vā rāgaŋ. Attano rāgavasena pan' ettha vaṇṇanā pākaṭā hoti.

Assādetī ti ādīni vuttatthān' eva. Vicikicchādisu pana tīsu assādetabbatāya abhāvena assādetī ti na vuttaŋ. Diṭṭhi pan' ettha uppajjati.

Sā *assādetī* ti padassa parihīnattā āgatapaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamaŋ na vuttā. Vicikicchādisu yeva taŋ taŋ sabhāgaŋ paṭhamaŋ vatvā, tassa tassa anantarā vuttā. Imesu ca pana rāgādisu kiŋ me pāpadhammā uppajjantī ti akkhantivasena vā kataŋ pāpaŋ, kataŋ luddan ti vippaṭisārādivasena vā domanassuppatti veditabbā.

Cakkhuŋ aniccato ti vipassanānukkamena[dasa][2] oḷārikāyatanāni vatthurūpañ cā ti ekādasa rūpāni pākaṭattā gahitāni. Puna rūpāyatanādīni cakkhuviññāṇādīnaŋ ārammaṇattā gahitāni. Yasmā pan' esā viññāṇakāyavasena desanā,

[1] B. dubbiññeyyattā.

[2] B. *omits*.

na dhātuvasena, tasmā manodhātu na gahitā. Evaŋ sabbattha gahitāgahitaŋ veditabbaŋ.

Phalaŋ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ paccavekkhantī ti paccavekkhanakusalassa ārammaṇadassanatthaŋ vuttaŋ.

Ārammaṇādhipatiniddese sekha-puthujjanānaŋ vasena catubhūmakaŋ kusalaŋ dassitaŋ. Tathā sahajātādhipatiniddese. Arahato uttamaŋ dhammaŋ adhigatattā lokiyakusalesu garukāro natthī ti aggamaggo va dassito.

Anantarapaccaye *purimā purimā* ti[1] ekabhūmakā pi nānābhūmakā pi kusalā ekato katvā vuttā.

Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa, anulomaŋ vodānassā ti nānārammaṇavasena. *Gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaŋ maggassā* ti nānābhūmivasena.

Kusalaŋ vuṭṭhānassā ti ettha pana kusalan ti tebhūmakakusalaŋ.[1] *Vuṭṭhānan* ti tebhūmakavipākaŋ. Te hi kusalajavanavīthito vuṭṭhahanti, tasmā *vuṭṭhānan* ti vuccati. Taŋ duvidhaŋ hoti: tadārammaṇaŋ bhavangañ ca. Tattha kāmāvacarakusalassa ubhayam pi vuṭṭhānaŋ hoti. Mahaggatassa bhavangam eva.

Maggo phalassā ti idaŋ yasmā lokuttaravipākaŋ javanavīthipariyāpannattā vuṭṭhānaŋ nāma na hoti; tasmā visuŋ vuttaŋ.

Anulomaŋ sekhāyā ti asekhāya kusalaŋ anantaraŋ na hoti, tasmā vibhāgaŋ karoti.

Phalasamāpattiyā ti sotāpattiphala-sakadāgāmiphala-anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā pi.[2] Akusale duvidham pi vuṭṭhānaŋ labbhati.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā ti ettha vipākāvyākatā vipākāvyākatānaŋ yeva, kiriyāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatānaŋ yeva veditabbā.

Bhavangaŋ āvajjanāyā ti ādi vomissakavasena vuttaŋ. Tattha *kiriyā* ti kāmāvacarakiriyā. Sa duvidhassā pi vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayo hoti. Mahagatā bhavangass' eva.

Iti ye heṭṭhā Paccayavibhanganiddese *purimā purimā kusalā dhammā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ kusalānaŋ dhammānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo* ti[3] ārabhitvā, kusalaŋ

[1] *Above*, p. 159.

[2] B. *adds* phalasamāpattiyāti anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā.

[3] *Above*, p. 3.

kusalassa, kusalaŋ avyākatassa, akusalaŋ akusalassa, akusalaŋ avyākatassa, avyākataŋ avyākatassa, avyākataŋ kusalassa, avyākataŋ akusalassā ti satta vārā dassitā. Tesaŋ vasena idha sankhepato anantarapaccayo ti vibhatto. Vitthārato pan' ettha:

Dasadhā, sattarasadhā samasaṭṭhividhena ca
bahudhā pi ca niddesaŋ sādhukaŋ upalakkhaye.

Ayaŋ hi anantarapaccayo na kevalaŋ sattadhā va niddesaŋ labhati, kusalaŋ pana kusalassa vipākassa. Akusalaŋ akusalassa vipākassa, vipākaŋ vipākassa kiriyāya, kiriyā akusalassa kusalassa vipākassa kiriyāyā ti evaŋ *dasadhā* pi niddesaŋ labhati. Na kevalaŋ dasadhā yeva: kusalaŋ pana kusalassa kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa, akusalaŋ akusalassa akusalavipākassa kusalavipākassa, kusalavipākaŋ kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa kiriyassa, akusalavipākaŋ akusalavipākassa kusalavipākassa kiriyassa, kiriyaŋ kiriyassa kusalassa akusalassa kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassā ti evaŋ *sattarasadhā* niddesaŋ labhati. Na kevalañ ca sattarasadhā va *samasaṭṭhividhenā* pi niddesaŋ labhat' eva. Kathaŋ? Kāmāvacarakusalaŋ hi bhūmibhedena catubbhidhassa kusalassa anantarapaccayo hoti, rūpāvacarārūpāvacaraŋ[1] saka-saka-bhūmikass' evā ti kusalaŋ kusalassa chabbhidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalaŋ pana kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa rūpāvacaravipākassa arūpāvacaravipākassa lokuttaravipākassa, rūpāvacarakusalaŋ rūpāvacaravipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa, arūpāvacarakusalaŋ kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa rūpāvacara-arūpāvacara-lokuttaravipākassa, lokuttarakusalaŋ lokuttaravipākassā ti kusalaŋ vipākassa dvādasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Akusalaŋ akusalassa akusalavipākassa tebhūmakakusalavipākassā ti pañcavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalavipākaŋ kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa rūpāvacaravipākassa arūpāvacaravipākassā ti [kāmāvacarakusalavipākaŋ][2] vipākassa catubbidhena anantarapaccayo. Rūpāvacaravipākaŋ tebhūmakakusalavipākassā ti tividhena anantarapaccayo. Arūpāvacaravipākaŋ arūpāvacaravipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassā ti duvi-

[1] S. °āvacarā. [2] S. *omits*.

dhena anantarapaccayo. Lokuttaravipākaŋ catubhūmaka-kusalavipākassā ti catubbidhena anantarapaccayo. [Evaŋ][1] kusalavipākaŋ vipākassa terasadhā pi anantarapaccayo. Evaŋ[2] akusalavipākaŋ akusalavipākassa kāmāvacaraku-salavipākassā ti duvidhena anantarapaccayo. Evaŋ sabbat-thā[3] pi vipākaŋ vipākassa pañcadasavidhena anantarapac-cayo. Kāmāvacarakusalavipākaŋ pana kāmāvacarakiriyassa, tathā akusalavipākaŋ, tathā rūpāvacaravipākaŋ, tathā arū-pāvacaravipākañ cā ti vipākaŋ kiriyassa catubbidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyaŋ tebhūmakakiriyāya[4] rūpāvacarārūpāvacarakiriyaŋ rūpāvacarārūpāvacarākiriyaŋ naŋ yevā ti kiriyaŋ kiriyassa pañcavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyā[5] ca akusalavipākassa ceva tebhūmaka-[6] kusalavipākassa ca, rūpāvacarakiriyā[5] kāmāvacarakusala-vipāka-rūpāvacaravipākānaŋ, arūpāvacarakiriyā[5] catubhū-makakusalavipākassā pī ti kiriyā[5] vipākassa ekādasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyā[5] pana kāmāvacaraku-salassa akusalassā ti kusalākusalānaŋ duvidhena anantara-paccayo hoti.[7] Evaŋ *samasaṭṭhividhenā* pi niddesaŋ la-bhati. Na kevalañ ca samasaṭṭhividhena va, *bahuvidhenā* pi labbhat' eva. Kathaŋ? Kāmāvacaraŋ paṭhamaŋ mahākusa-lacittaŋ tāva attano catunnañ ca[8] arūpāvacarānaŋ pādaka-yogena soḷasannaŋ somanassalokuttarānan ti ekavīsatiyā catu ca kusalānaŋ javanapariyosāne[9] tadārammaṇa-bhavanga-[10] vasena uppajjamānānaŋ ekādasannaŋ kāmāvacaravipākānaŋ bhavangavasen' eva pavattānaŋ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravipākā-naŋ phalasamāpattivasena pavattānaŋ dvādasannaŋ[11] lokut-taravipākānan ti evaŋ ekavīsatiyā[12] kusalānaŋdvattiŋsāya[13] vipākānan ti tepaññāsāya[14] cittānaŋ anantarapaccayo hoti. Tathā dutiyakusalacittaŋ. Tatiyacatutthāni pana ṭhapetvā upari-bhūmakakusalāni ceva lokuttaravipākāni ca sesa-eka-

[1] B. *omits.* [2] S. *omits.* [3] B. °bathā. [4] B. kriyassa.
[5] Bm. kriyaŋ. [6] S. catubhūmaka-. [7] S. ti.
[8] S., *in place of these three words, has only* ṭhapetvā.
[9] S. *omits from* pādakayogena *inclusive to* catu ca, *reading only* tebhūmakakusalānaŋ.
[10] S. *reads* bhavanga- *before* tadārammaṇavasena.
[11] S. tiṇṇannaŋ. [12] S. tiṇṇaŋ.
[13] S. tevīsatiyā. [14] S. chabbīsatiyā

vīsati cittānaŋ. Pañcachaṭṭhāni[1] attano ca navannañ ca uparibhūmaka-upekkhā kusalānaŋ tevisatiyā ca vipākānan ti tettiŋsāya. Sattama-aṭṭhamāni ekavīsatiyā ca. Pañcarūpāvacarakusalāni attano attano pacchimānaŋ rūpāvācarakusalānaŋ catunnaŋ ñāṇasampayuttamahāvipākānaŋ pañcannaŋ rūpāvacaravipākānaŋ cā ti dasannaŋ. Eten' eva nayena arūpāvacarakusalesu paṭhamaŋ attano vipākena saddhiŋ ekādasannaŋ, dutiyaŋ dvādasannaŋ tatiyaŋ terasannaŋ, catutthaŋ cuddasannaŋ phalaŋ samāpattiyā cā ti paṇṇarasannaŋ. Lokuttarakusalaŋ attano attano vipākass' eva. Aṭṭhasu lobhasahagatesu ekekaŋ akusalaŋ ekādasannaŋ kāmāvacaravipākamanoviññāṇadhātūnaŋ navannaŋ mahaggatavipākānaŋ attano attano pacchimassa cā ti ekavīsatiyā. Dve domanassasahagatatāni upekkhāsahagatānaŋ channaŋ kāmāvacaravipākamanoviññāṇadhātūnaŋ attano pacchimassa cā ti sattannaŋ. Vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagatā dvayaŋ somanassasahagatā hetukavipākena saddhiŋ ekādasannaŋ kāmāvacaravipākamanoviññāṇadhātūnaŋ navannaŋ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravipākānaŋ attano pacchimassa cā ti ekavīsatiyā. Kusalavipākapañcaviññāṇā kusalavipākamanodhātuyā. Manodhātu dvinnaŋ vipākamanoviññaṇadhātūnaŋ. Tasu dvīsu somanassasahagatā dasannaŋ[2] vipākamanoviññāṇadhātūnaŋ bhavangabhūtānaŋ[3] tadārammaṇakāle attano pacchimassa votthappanakiriyassa cā ti dvādasannaŋ. Upekkhāsahagatā hetukamanoviññāṇadhātu pana āvajjanamanodhātuyā dviṭṭhānikāya āvajjanamanoviññāṇadhātuyā dasannañ ca vipākamanoviññāṇadhātūnan ti dvādasannam eva.[4] Tihetuka-mahāvipakāsomanassasahagatāhetukavajjānaŋ dasannam pi kāmāvacaravipākamanoviññāṇadhātūnaŋ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravipākānaŋ āvajjanadvayassa cā ti ekavīsatiyā. Duhetukavipākā, ṭhapetvā mahaggatavipāke, sesānam pi dvādasannaŋ. Pañcarūpāvacaravipākā tebhūmakakusalavipāka-sahetukapaṭisandhicittānaŋ sattarasannaŋ āvajjanadvayassa cā ti ekūnavīsatiyā.

[1] S. *ends the sentence thus:* sabbapaṭhamavuttesu āruppe kusalaŋ pakkhipitvā sattavīsatiyā.

[2] S. *reads:* Tā ubhopi heṭṭhāvutthānaŋ ekādasannaŋ.

[3] S. *omits.*

[4] S. *omits the whole sentence.*

Arūpāvacaravipākesu paṭhamaŋ kāmāvacarakusalavipakā tihetukapaṭisandhicittānaŋ catunnaŋ arūpāvacaravipākacittānaŋ catunnaŋ manodvārāvajjanassa cā ti navannaŋ. Dutiyaŋ heṭṭhimavipākaŋ vajjetvā aṭṭhannaŋ. Tatiyaŋ heṭṭhimāni vajjetvā sattannaŋ. Catutthaŋ tīṇi heṭṭhimāni vajjetvā channaŋ. Cattāri lokuttaravipākāni tihetukavipākānaŋ terasannaŋ attano attano pacchimassa cā ti cuddasannaŋ. Akusalavipākapañcaviññāṇā akusalavipākamanodhātuyā. Manodhātu akusalavipākāhetukamanoviññāṇadhātuyā. Sā tadārammaṇakāle attano pacchimassa, cutikāle paṭisandhivasena bhavangavasena ca pavattānaŋ itaresam pi navannaŋ kāmāvacaravipākānaŋ upekkhāsahagatānaŋ dvinnaŋ parittakiriyānañ cā ti dvādasannaŋ. Kiriyamanodhātu dasannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ. Hasituppādakiriyā pañcavokāre bhavangavasena pavattānaŋ navannaŋ tihetukavipākānaŋ tadārammaṇavasena pavattānaŋ pañcannaŋ somanassasahagatavipākānaŋ attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena terasannaŋ. Voṭṭhappanakiriyā, ṭhapetvā kiriyamanodhātuŋ, dasannaŋ kāmāvacarakiriyānaŋ kāmāvacarakusalākusalānaŋ pañcavokāre bhavangavasena pavattānaŋ pannarasannaŋ vipākacittānañ cā ti pañcacattāḷīsāya. Kāmāvacaratihetukasomanassasahagatakiriyadvayaŋ bhavangavasena pavattānaŋ terasannaŋ tihetukavipākānaŋ tadārammaṇavasena pañcannaŋ somanassasahagatavipākānaŋ parikammavasena pavattamānānaŋ catunnaŋ rūpāvacarakiriyānaŋ arahattaphalasamāpattiyā attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena dvāvīsatiyā. Duhetukasomanassasahagatakiriyadvayaŋ yathāvuttānaŋ terasannaŋ bhavangacittānaŋ pañcannaŋ tadārammaṇānaŋ attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena sattarasannaŋ. Kāmāvacaratihetuka-upekkhāsahagatakiriyadvayaŋ tesaŋ yeva terasannaŋ bhavangānaŋ tadārammaṇavasena pavattānaŋ channaŋ upekkhāsahagatavipākānaŋ parikammavasena pavattānaŋ etissā rūpāvacarakiriyāya catunnaŋ arūpāvacarakiriyānaŋ arahattaphalasamāpattiyā, attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena catuvīsatiyā. Kāmāvacara[1]-duhetuka-upekkhāsahagatakiriyādvayaŋ tesaŋ yeva terasannaŋ bhavangānaŋ channaŋ tadārammaṇānaŋ

[1] B. *omits.*

attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena aṭṭhārasannaŋ. Rūpāvacarakiriyāyaŋ[1] ekekaŋ navannaŋ pañcavokāre ti hetuka-bhavangānaŋ attano pacchimassa cā ti dasannaŋ. Arūpāvacarakiriyāsu paṭhamā[2] pañcavokāre navannaŋ bhavangānaŋ [catunnaŋ][3] catuvokāre ekassa attano pacchimassa cā ti ekādasannaŋ. Dutiyā[4] catuvokāre dve bhavangāni labhati. Tatiyā[5] tīṇi. Catutthā[6] cattāri phalasamāpattiñ cā ti tāsu[7] ekekā[8] yathā paṭipāṭiyā ekādasannaŋ dvādasannaŋ terasannaŋ pañcadasannaŋ[9] cā ti anantarapaccayo hoti. Evaŋ bahuvidhenā pi niddesaŋ labhati. Tena vuttaŋ:

Dasadhā sattarasadhā samasaṭṭhividhena ca
bahudhā pi ca niddesaŋ sādhukaŋ upalakkhaye ti.

Samanantarapaccayādayo uttānatthā yeva.

Upanissaye *saddhaŋ upanissāyā* ti kamma-kammaphala-idhaloka-paralokadisu saddhaŋ upanissayaŋ katvā. Yathā hi puriso heṭṭhā paṭhaviyaŋ udakaŋ atthī ti saddahitvā paṭhaviŋ khaṇati,[10] evaŋ saddho kulaputto dānādīnaŋ phalañ ca ānisaŋsañ ca saddahitvā dānādīni pavatteti, tasmā *saddhaŋ upanissāyā* ti vuttaŋ.

Sīlaŋ u panssāyā ti ādisu pi ime sīlādayo dhamme upanissayaŋ katvā ti attho. Sīlavā hi sīlānubhāve sīlānisaŋsesu ca kusalo; sīlaŋ upanissāya sīlavantānaŋ dānaŋ deti, uparūpari sīlaŋ samādiyati, suparisuddhaŋ akhaṇḍaŋ, cātuddasī-ādisu pakkhadivasesu uposathakammaŋ karoti, sīlasampadaŋ nissāya jhānādīni uppādeti. Bahussuto pi dānādi puññakiriyāyattā sabbasampattiyo dānādīnañ ca sankilesavodānādibhedaŋ sutamayāya paññāya paṭivijjhitvā ṭhito sutaŋ upanissāya dānādīni pavattati. Cāgavā pi cāgādhimutto attano cāgasampadaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, sīlavanto hutvā dinnaŋ mahapphalan ti sīlaŋ samādiyati, uposathakammaŋ karoti, tāya paṭipattiyā parisuddhacitto jhānādīni uppādeti. Paññavā pi idhaloka-paraloka-hitañ ceva lokasamatikkamanupāyañ ca upaparikkhanto sakkā attano iṇāya paṭipattiyā idhaloka-hitam pi paraloka-hitam pi

[1] B. -kriyesu. [2] B. paṭhamaŋ. [3] S. *omits.*
[4] B. dutiyaŋ. [5] B. Tatiyaŋ. [6] B. Catutthaŋ.
[7] Bm. tesu. [8] B. ekekaŋ. [9] S. pannarasannaŋ.
[10] Bm. khanati.

lokasamatikkamanupāyañ ca ubhayam pi sampādetuŋ[1] paññaŋ upanissāya dānādīni pavatteti. Yasmā pana na kevalaŋ saddhādayo dānādīnaŋ yeva upanissāya, attano aparabhāge uppajjamānānaŋ saddhādīnam pi upanissayā eva, tasmā *saddhā, sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgo, paññā, saddhāya sīlassa sutassa cāgassa paññāyā* ti vuttaŋ.

Parikamman ti anantaraŋ agahetvā pubbabhāge parikammaŋ gahetabbaŋ. *Yathā-kammūpagañāṇassa, . . . anāgataŋsañāṇassā* ti[2] imesaŋ dvinnaŋ dibbacakkhuparikammam eva, parikammaŋ visuŋ natthi, dibbacakkhuss' eva paribhaṇḍañāṇāni etāni tasmiŋ ijjhamāne ijjhanti. Evaŋ sante pi tad-avimuttatāya sahitaŋ dibbacakkhuparikammaŋ tesaŋ parikamman ti veditabbaŋ. Na hi etāni sabbesaŋ dibbacakkhukānaŋ na samagatikāni honti, tasmā bhavitabbam ettha parikammavisesenā ti.

Dibbacakkhu dibbāya sotadhātuyā ti dūre rūpāni disvā tesaŋ saddaŋ sotukāmassa dibbacakkhu sotadhātuvisuddhiyā upanissayo hoti. Tesaŋ pana saddaŋ sutvā tattha gantukāmatādivasena dibbasotadhātu iddhividhañāṇassa upanissayo hoti; evaŋ sabbattha tassa upakārakabhāvavasena upanissayapaccayatā veditabbā.

Maggaŋ upanissāya anuppannaŋ samāpattin ti tena tena maggena sithilaŋ[3]-kata-pāribandhakattā pahīnapāribandhakattā ca taŋ taŋ samāpattiŋ uppādentī ti tesaŋ maggo samāpattiyā upanissayo hoti.

Vipassantī ti uparūparimaggatthāya vipassanti. *Atthapaṭisambhidāyā* ti ādi paṭisambhidānaŋ maggapaṭilābhen' eva ijjhanato vuttaŋ. Evaŋ iddhānañ ca pan' etāsaŋ pacchā tesu tesu ārammaṇesu pavattiyā maggo va upanissayo nāma hoti.

Saddhaŋ upanissāya mānaŋ jappetī ti aham asmi saddho pasanno ti mānaŋ pavatteti.

Diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhātī ti tasmiŋ tasmiŋ vacane saddhāvasen' eva gantvā paññāya atthaŋ anuparikkhanto atthi puggalo ti ādivasena diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti.

Sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgaŋ, paññan ti aham asmi sīlavā, sutavā, cāgī, paññāsampanno ti mānaŋ jappeti. Sīla-suta-cāga-paññ-

[1] Bm. °detun ti. [2] *Above*, p. 166. [3] B. sithilī.

ñāsu pana mānamaññanaŋ viya diṭṭhimaññanaŋ uppādento diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti.

Rāgassā ti ādisu saddhādisampadaŋ upanissāya attukkaŋsanakāle tesu ekeko dhammo rāgassa, paravambhanakāle dosassa, ubhayena sampayuttassa mohassa vuttappakārānaŋ mānadiṭṭhīnaŋ saddhādisampadaŋ upanissāya bhavabhogasampattipatthanāya upanissayo hoti. Evam ettha lokiyakusalaŋ yeva dassitaŋ. Lokuttaraŋ pana santaŋ paṇītaŋ uttamaŋ akusalaviddhaŋsanaŋ, tasmā cando viya andhakāratamānaŋ na akusalassa upanissayo hotī ti na gahitaŋ.

Ātāpetī ti[1] ādi kāyikadukkhavasena avyākatadhammadassanatthaŋ vuttaŋ. Saddho hi saddhaŋ nissāya atisītaŋ atiuṇhan ti anosakkitvā nānappakārāni nava kammaveyyāvaccādīni karonto attānaŋ ātāpeti paritāpeti. Bhogaŋ uppādetvā puññāni karissāmī ti pariyeṭṭhimūlakaŋ dukkhaŋ paccanubhoti. Sīlavā pi sīlānurakkhanatthaŋ[2] abbhokāsikattādivasena attānaŋ ātāpeti paritāpeti. Piṇḍacārikattādivasena pariyeṭṭhimūlakaŋ dukkhaŋ paccanubhoti. Sutavā pi bāhussaccānurūpaŋ paṭipattiŋ paṭipajjissāmī ti vuttanayen' eva paṭipajjanto attānaŋ ātāpeti paritāpeti, pariyeṭṭhimūlakaŋ dukkhaŋ paccanubhoti. Cāgavā pi cāgādhimuttatāya attano yāpanamatte pi paccaye anavasesetvā pariccajanto, angādi pariccāgaŋ vā pana karonto attānaŋ ātāpeti paritāpeti. Pariccajitabbassa vatthuno uppādanatthaŋ pariyeṭṭhimūlakaŋ dukkhaŋ paccanubhoti. Paññavā pi uparūparipaññaŋ vaḍḍhessāmī ti sappaññataŋ[3] nissāya sītuṇhādīni agaṇetvā sajjhāya manasikāresu yogaŋ karonto attānaŋ ātāpeti paritāpeti. Micchājīve ādīnavaŋ sammājīve ca ānisaŋsaŋ disvā micchājīvaŋ pahāya parisuddhena ājīvena jīvitavuttiŋ pariyesanto pariyeṭṭhimūlakaŋ dukkhaŋ paccanubhoti.

Kāyikassa sukhassā ti saddhādisampattiŋ upanissāya uppannāni sukhopakaraṇāni paribhuñjanakāle saddhādi-samuṭṭhānapaṇītarūpaphuṭakāyassa ca tesaŋ vasena avippaṭisāramūlaka-pāmojjapīti-samuṭṭhānarūpaphuṭakāyassa ca sukhuppattikāle tesaŋ kaṭattā uppannavipākasukhakāle ca

[1] *Above*, p. 167.
[2] B. °rakkhaṇatthaŋ.
[3] S. sapaññattaŋ.

kāyikassa sukhassa vuttanayen' eva dukkhuppattikāle saddhādiguṇasampattiŋ asahamānena hi payuttavadhabandhanādikāle ca kāyikassa dukkhassa. Saddhādayo upanissāya pavattitaphalasamāpattikāle pana[1] phalasamāpattiyā etesu ekeko upanissayapaccayena paccayo hotī ti veditabbā.

Kusalaŋ kamman ti kusalacetanā attano vipākassa upanissaya-[paccayena][2] paccayo. Sā pana balavacetanā labbhati, na dubbalā. Tatridaŋ vatthu. Ekā kira itthi ubbandhitukāmā rukkhe rajjuŋ laggetvā saŋvidhātabbaŋ saŋvidahati. Ath' eko coro rattibhāge taŋ gehaŋ upasankamitvā imāya rajjuyā kiñcid eva bandhitvā harissāmī ti satthena chinditaŋ upagato. Atha sā rajju āsīviso hutvā sū! sū ti akāsi. Coro bhīto apasakki. Itthi attano nivesanā nikkhamitvā rajjupāse gīvaŋ paṭimuñcitvā ubbaddhā kālam akāsi. Evaŋ balavacetanā antarāye nivāretvā attano vipākassa upanissayo hoti. Na pan' etaŋ ekantato gahetabbaŋ. Katokāsaŋ hi kammaŋ eva vipākassa antarāyaŋ paṭibāhitvā vipaccati. Vipākajanakaŋ pana kammaŋ vipākassa upanissayapaccayo na hotī ti na vattabbaŋ.

Kamman ti ettha catubhūmakam pi veditabbaŋ.

Yaŋ pana parato *maggo phalasamāpattiyā* ti[3] vuttaŋ, taŋ acetanāvasena. Ten' etaŋ dīpeti yo koci vipākajanako dhammo, so attano vipākassa upanissayapaccayo hotī ti.

Rāgaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanatī ti yasmiŋ vatthusmiŋ sāratto hoti, tasmiŋ vā viruddhaŋ, tassa vā atthāya pāṇaŋ hanati. Adinnādānādisu pi eten' eva upāyena attho veditabbo.

Sandhiŋ chindatī ti ādi adinnādānavasena vuttaŋ. Tattha sandhin ti gehasandhiŋ. *Nillopaŋ haratī* ti nilīyitvā harati. *Ekāgārikaŋ karotī* ti bahūhi saddhiŋ ekam eva gehaŋ parivāretvā viluppati.

Paripanthe tiṭṭhatī ti panthadūhanakammaŋ karoti.

Dosaŋ upanissāyā ti ādisu anattham me acarī ti[4] ādivasena uppannaŋ dosaŋ upanissayaŋ katvā.

[1] S. *inserts* yathā. [2] B. *omits.* [3] *Above, ibid.*
[4] S. acaratīti. *Dhs.* § 1060; *Vibh.* 389.

Mohaŋ upanissāyā ti pāṇātipātādisu ādīnavapaṭicchādakaŋ mohaŋ upanissayaŋ katvā.

Mānaŋ upanissāyā ti ahaŋ kiŋ hanituŋ na sakkomi, ādātuŋ na sakkomī ti mānaŋ upanissayaŋ katvā. Kenaci vā pana avaññāto hoti paribhūto pāḷito, taŋ omānaŋ upanissayaŋ katvā ti pi attho.

Diṭṭhiŋ upanissāyā ti yaññādisu brāhmaṇādayo viya pādasikamilakkha[1]-ādayo viya ca diṭṭhiŋ upanissayaŋ katvā.

Patthanaŋ upanissāyā ti sace me idaŋ nāma ijjhissati, evarūpaŋ te balikammaŋ karissāmī ti evaŋ devatāyācanasankhātaŋ[2] vā asukaŋ nāma me ghātetvā dehi! asukassa santakaŋ āhara! ehi! vā me etāni kammāni karontassa sahāyo hohī ti evam ādiŋ vā patthanaŋ upanissayaŋ katvā.

Rāgo doso moho māno diṭṭhi patthanā rāgassā ti ettha rāgo rāgassā pi upanissayo hoti, dosādīnam pi. Dosādisu pi es' eva nayo.

Pāṇātipāto pāṇātipātassā ti[3] pāṇātipāti asaŋvare ṭhitattā aññam pi pāṇaŋ hanati. Yo vā pan' etena hato, tassa ñātimittehi upadduto tesu aññam pi hanati. Evaŋ pāṇātipāto pāṇātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Bhaṇḍassāmikaŋ pana gopakaŋ vā ghātetvā parabhaṇḍaharaṇe sāmikaŋ ghātetvā tassa dārātikkamen' āhaŋ hanāmī ti musābhaṇane katassa paṭicchādanatthāya akatassa vā karaṇatthāya pesuññaŋ upasaŋhāre ten' eva nayena pharusavācā nicchāraṇe samphappalāpabhaṇanena paraŋ hanitvā abhijjhāyitabbaparavittūpakaraṇābhijjhāyane yo tena ghātito hoti, tassa mittāmaccā ucchijjhantū ti ādi cintane evaŋ me pāṇātipāto nijiṇṇo (*sic*) bhavissatī ti dukkarakādivasena diṭṭhigahaṇakāle pāṇātipāto adinnādānādīnam pi upanissayo hoti. Iminā upāyena adinnādānādimūlakesu pi cakkesu attho veditabbā.

Matughātikammaŋ[4] *mātughātikammassā* ti aññaŋ mātaraŋ hanantaŋ disvā vaṭṭati evaŋ kātun ti attano mātaraŋ hanantassa vā ekasmiŋ bhave hantvā aparasmim pi hananavasena vā ekasmiŋ yeva bhave: gaccha! me mātaraŋ haṇāhī ti punappuna āṇā paṇavasena vā dvīhi pahārehi

[1] B. °milakkhu. [2] B. °sankhataŋ. [3] *Above*, p. 168.
[4] S. Mātughāta°; *so* K. *in text*. Bm. *as above in both*. *Above*, p. 168.

niyatamaraṇāya dutiyapahāradānavasena vā mātu ghātikammaŋ mātughātikammassa upanissayo hoti. Sesāni pi yathā yogaŋ iminā va nayena veditabbāni. Yasmā pana balava-akusalaŋ dubbala-akusalassa upanissayo na hoti, tasmā kammapathānantariyakammavasen' eva desanā katā ti vadanti, taŋ na ekantato gahetabbaŋ. Pāṇātipātādīni hi katvā kasmā evam akāsī ti codiyamāno kopamattam[1] pi karoti, vippaṭisārī pi hoti, appamattake pi ca kilese uppann' etaŋ vaḍḍhetvā vītikkamaŋ karoti, tasmā balavaŋ dubbalassa dubbalañ ca balavassā pi upanissayo hoti yeva. Yaŋ pana Paccayavibhangassa uddesavaṇṇanāyaŋ vuttaŋ, balavakāraṇaṭṭhena upanissayo hotī ti, taŋ kāraṇabhāvass' eva balavatāya vuttaŋ, na upanissayapaccayadhammānaŋ. Kammakilesā hi balavanto pi dubbalā pi balavakāraṇaŋ honti yeva.

Rāgaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ detī ti ādisu: aho vat' āhaŋ cātumahārājikānaŋ devānaŋ sahavyataŋ uppajjeyyun[2] ti uppattibhave vā bhogesu vā rāgaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti. Sīlasamādāna-uposathakammesu pi es' eva nayo. Jhānaŋ pana rāgaŋ vikkhambhanatthāya vipassanaŋ rāgassa pahānatthāya maggaŋ samucchedanatthāya uppādento rāgaŋ upanissāya uppādeti nāma. Vītarāgabhāvatthāya pana abhiññaŋ samāpattiñ ca uppādento rāgaŋ upanissāya uppādeti nāma. Ettāvatā hi vītarāgo nāma hoti.

Saddhāyā ti dānādivasena pavattasaddhāya. Sīlādisu pi es' eva nayo. Yath' eva hi dānādivasena saddhādayo uppādento rāgaŋ upanissāya uppādeti nāma: evaŋ rāgādayo pi saddhādīnaŋ upanissayapaccayo nāma hontī ti veditabbā.

Tassa paṭighātatthāyā[3] ti tassa paṭibāhanatthāya [vibhāvanatthāya][4] vipāko kāyassa anuppadānatthāyā ti attho. Sappaṭighātesu tāva evaŋ hotu.[5] Yāni pana appaṭighātāni anantariyakammāni, tesu tassa paṭighātatthāyā ti kasmā vuttan ti? Tassa ajjhāsayavasena. Tappaṭighātatthāya pavattemī ti hi 'ssa ajjhāsayo, taŋ gahetvā evaŋ vuttaŋ.

Rāgaŋ upanissāya attānaŋ ātāpetī ti yattha ratto, tassa dukkarena pattiŋ sampassanto evaŋ karotī ti sabbaŋ purimanayen' eva veditabbaŋ.

Kāyikassa sukhassā ti rāgādisamatikkamavasena kusalaŋ

[1] B. °mattakam. [2] B. upapa°. [3] *Above*, p. 160.
[4] B. *omits*. [5] S. hoti.

katvā paṭiladdhasukhassa vā rāgādivassena anādīnavadassāvino kāme paribhuñjanavasena uppannasukhassa vā.

Dukkhassā ti ātāpanādivasena uppannadukkhassa vā rāgādi hetupavattavadhabandhanādivasena uppannadukhassa vā.

Phalasamāpattiyā ti rāgādayo samucchinditvā vā. Uppāditāya tehi vā aṭṭīyamānena samāpannāya.

Kāyikaŋ sukhan ti ādisu sukhe uppanne taŋ assādetvā punappunaŋ tathārūpeh' eva paccayehi taŋ uppādentassa puṇimaŋ pacchimassa upanissayo hoti. Sītādisu pana aggi santāpanādīni atisevantassa pubbabhāge sukhaŋ, aparabhāge dukkhassa. Sukho vat' imissā paribbājikāya taruṇāya lomasāya bāhāya samphasso ti vā kāmesu pātavyataŋ āpajjantassa idha kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ nerayikassa kāyikadukkhassa. Arogabhāvena pana sukhino phalasamāpattiŋ samāpajjantassa kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayo hoti. Dukkhapaṭighātāya pana sukhaŋ sevantassa dukkhapaṭighātāya ca Bhagavato viya ābādhaŋ vikkhambhetvā phalasamāpattiŋ samāpajjantassa kāyikadukkhaŋ kāyikasukhassa ceva phalasamāpattiyā ca upanissayapaccayo hoti. Utusappāyo sukhassa ceva phalasamāpattiyā ca. Asappāyo dukkhassa. Utu-asappāyaŋ vā abhibhavitvā samāpatti samuṭṭhitarūpavasena uppannaŋ sukhaŋ anubhavitukāmassa asappāyo pi utuphalasamāpattiyā paccayo va. Bhojanasenāsanesu pi es' eva nayo. Puna kāyikaŋ sukhan ti ādīni kevalaŋ ekato dassitāni. Heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva pan' esaŋ paccayabhāvo veditabbo. Phalasamāpattikāyikassa sukhassā ti samāpatti samuṭṭhānarūpavasena uppannassasukhassa. Taŋ h' esa[1] samāpattito vuṭṭhāya anubhavati.

Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ upanissāya dānan ti[2] ādisu: aho vata me idaŋ sukhaŋ na parihāyeyyā ti pattassa vā, aparihāyanavasena aho vat' āhaŋ āyatiŋ evarūpaŋ sukhaŋ pāpuṇeyyan ti appattassa vā pattivasena, dukkhe pi: aho vata me dukkhaŋ parihāyeyyā ti pattassa parihāyana vasena vā āyatiŋ evarūpaŋ nuppajjeyyā ti anuppādapatthanavasena vā sukkadukkhānaŋ upanissayatā veditabbā.

Utubhojanasenāsanāni vuttanayen' eva. Puna *kāyikaŋ*

[1] Bm. hesa. [2] *Above*, p. 170.

sukhan ti ādisu: yasmā sādhu kho, mārisa, Moggallānaŋ, Buddhaŋ saraṇaŋ gamanaŋ hotī ti sukhappattānam pi Sammāsambuddho vata so Bhagavā, so evarūpassa dukkhassa pariññāya dhammaŋ desetī ti dukkhapattānam pi saddhā uppajjati. Sukhadukkhehi ca saŋyoga-viyogatthāya sīlādi paripūraṇaŋ kareyya.[1] Tasmā sukhadukkhāni saddhādīnaŋ upanissayabhāvena dassitāni. Utu ādīni pi yathāyogaŋ yojetabbāni.

Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanatī ti ādisu pi vuttanayānusāren' eva sukhādīnaŋ upanissayatā veditabbā. Imasmiŋ pana upanissayabhājaniye kusalo kusalassa tividhenā pi upanissayo, akusalassa duvidhena, avyākatassa tividhena. Akusalo pi akusalassa tividhena. Kusalassa ekavidhena, avyākatassa duvidhena. Avyākato pi avyākatassa tividhena, tathā kusalassa, tathā akusalassā ti evaŋ kusalo aṭṭhavidhena, akusalo chabbidhena, avyākato nava vidhenā ti tevīsatividhena upanissayo bhājito ti veditabbo.

Purejāte[2] cakkhādīni oḷārikavasena vuttāni. Āpodhātu ādini pi pana purejātārammaṇāni honti yeva.

Vatthu purejātaŋ cakkhāyatanan ti ādi yaŋ vatthu hutvā purejātaŋ hoti, taŋ dassetuŋ vuttaŋ.

Vatthu vipākāvyākatānan ti pavattiyaŋ purejātapaccayaŋ sandhāya vuttaŋ.

Pacchājāte[3] *imassa kāyassā* ti cātumahābhūtikakāyassa. *Pacchājātapaccayena paccayo* ti upatthambhanavasena pacchājāto hutvā paccayo. Upatthambhakaṭṭhena paccayattā yeva h' esa pacchājātapaccayo ti imasmiŋ pañhavāre anulomato āgato.

Āsevanapaccaye *anulomaŋ gotrabhussā* ti ādīnaŋ visuŋ gahaṇe heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva kāraṇaŋ veditabbaŋ.

Kammapaccaye *kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānan* ti ettha sahajātanānākhaṇikavibhāgassa abhāvato sahajātā ti na vuttā. Avyākatavissajjanena pana so vibhāgo atthi, tasmā tattha vuttā. Paṭisandhigahaṇaŋ kaṭattā-rūpānaŋ vasena kataŋ. *Cetanā vatthussā* ti kiñcāpi paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthupatiṭṭhitā arūpadhammā vatthupaccayā vattanti, cetanā pana vatthussā pi paccayo ti dassetuŋ vuttaŋ.

[1] S. karīyati. [2] *Above*, p. 171. [3] *Above*, p. 172.

Vipākapaccaye[1] paṭisandhivāre iminā va nayena attho veditabbo.

Āhārapaccaye *imassa kāyassā* ti[2] imasmiŋ catusantativasena pavatte cātumahābhūtikakāye āhārasamuṭṭhānassa janakavasena sesassa[3] upatthambhakavasena āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Indriyapaccayādisu pi paṭisandhivāro vuttanayen' eva veditabbo. Sesaŋ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Pañhāvāravibhangavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Idān' ettha yathā laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanāvasena dassetuŋ *hetuyā sattā* ti ādi vuttaŋ.[4] Tattha *sattā* ti kusalena kusalaŋ, avyākataŋ, kusalāvyākatan ti tīṇi, tathā akusalena, avyākatena avyākatam evā ti evaŋ satta.

Ārammaṇe navā ti ekamūlaka-ekāvasānāni nava.

Adhipatiyā dasā ti kusalaŋ kusalassa sahajātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, akusalassa ārammaṇato va avyākatassa sahajātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, kusalāvyākatassa sahajātato vā ti kusalamūlakāni cattāri. Akusalaŋ akusalassa sahajātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, avyākatassa sahajātato va, tathā akusalāvyākatassā ti akusalamūlakāni tīṇi, avyākato avyākatassa sahajātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, kusalass' ārammaṇato va, tathā akusalassā ti avyākatamūlakāni tīṇī ti evaŋ dasa.

Ettha pana ārammaṇādhipati pi sattadhā, sahajātādhipati sattadhā va labbhati.

Anantare sattā ti kusalamūlakāni dve, tathā akusalamūlakāni, avyākatamūlakāni tīṇī ti evaŋ satta.

Samanantare pi etān' eva.

Sahajāte navā ti kusalamūlakāni tīṇi, akusalamūlakāni tīṇi, avyākatamūlakaŋ ekaŋ, tathā kusalāvyākatamūlakaŋ akusalāvyākatamūlakañ cā ti evaŋ nava.

Aññamaññe tīṇī ti kusalena kusalaŋ, akusalena akusalaŋ, avyākatena avyākatan ti evaŋ tīṇi. *Nissaye terasā* ti sahajātato va kusalamūlakāni tīṇi, tathā akusalamūlakāni, tathā avyākatamūlakāni. Ettha pana purejātam pi labbhati.

[1] *Above*, p. 173. [2] *Above*, p. 174. [3] S. sesa-upatth°.
[4] *Above*, p. 180.

Avyākatamhi avyākatassa sahajātam pi hoti purejātam pi. Kusalassa purejātam eva, tathā akusalassa, puna kusalāvyākato sahajātapurejātato kusalassa, sahajātato va avyākatassa, tathā akusalāvyākato ti evaŋ terasa.

Upanissaye navā ti ekamūlak' ekāvasanā nava. Tesaŋ vibhange tevīsatibhedā dassitā. Tesu ārammaṇūpanissaye satta, anantarūpanissaye satta, pakatūpanissaye nava honti.

Purejāte tīṇī ti avyākato avyākatassa, kusalassa, akusalassā ti evaŋ tīṇi.

Pacchājāte tīṇī ti kusalo avyākatassa, akusalo avyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti evaŋ tīṇi.

Āsevane tīṇī ti aññamaññasadisāni.

Kamme satta hetusadisāni. Tattha dvīsu vissajjanesu nānākhaṇikakammam pi āgataŋ. Pañcasu sahajātam eva. Vipāke ekaŋ avyākatena avyākataŋ.

Āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggesu satta hetusadisān' eva. *Indriyaŋ* pan' ettha sahajātapurejātavasena āgataŋ.

Sampayutte tīṇi aññamaññasadisāni.

Vippayutte pañcā ti sahajātapacchājātato kusalena avyākataŋ, akusalena avyākataŋ, sahajāta-purejāta-pacchājātato avyākatena avyākataŋ. Vatthu purejātato avyākatena kusalaŋ, tathā akusalan ti ekaŋ kusalamūlaŋ, ekaŋ akusalamūlaŋ, tīṇi avyākatamūlānī ti evaŋ pañca.

Atthiyā terasā ti sahajātato kusalena kusalaŋ, sahajātapacchājātato kusalena avyākataŋ, sahajātato va kusalena kusalāvyākatan ti kusalamūlāni tīṇi; tathā akusalamūlāni; sahajātapurejāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyato pana avyākatena avyākataŋ, vatthārammaṇa-purejātato avyākatena kusalaŋ; tathā akusalaŋ; sahajāta-purejātato kusalo ca avyākato ca kusalassa, sveva avyākatassa; sahajāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyato ca akusalo avyākato ca akusalassa, sveva avyākatassa sahajātā-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyato ti evaŋ terasa.

Natthi-vigatesu satta anantarasadisāni.

Avigate terasa atthisadisānī ti evam ettha sattagaṇanaparicchedā ekaŋ tīṇi pañca satta nava dasa terasā ti.

Tesu vipākavasena ekam eva ekakaŋ. Aññamañña-purejāta-pacchājāta-āsevana-sampayuttavasena pañca tikā.

Vippayuttavasena ekam eva pañcakaŋ. Hetu-anantara-samanantara-kamma-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-magga-natthi-vigatavasena dasa sattakā. Ārammaṇa-sahajāta-upanissayavasena tayo navakā. Adhipativasena ekaŋ dasakaŋ. Nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena tayo terasakā ti evaŋ tasmiŋ tasmiŋ paccaye niddiṭṭhavāre gaṇanavasena sādhukaŋ sallakkhetvā tesaŋ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasaŋsandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Ye pana paccayā yesaŋ paccayānaŋ visabhāgā vā viruddhā vā honti, te te saddhiŋ na yojetabbā. Seyyathīdaŋ: hetupaccayassa tāva ārammaṇānantara-samanantara-upanissaya-purejāta-pacchājāta-kamma-āsevana-āhāra-jhāna-natthi-vigata-adhipatipaccaye ca ṭhapetvā vīmaŋsaŋ sesādhipatino visabhāgā, sahajātādayo sabhāgā. Kasmā? Tathā bhāvabhāvato. Hetupaccayo hi yesaŋ hetupaccayo hoti, tesaŋ sahajātādi paccayo pi hoti. Ārammaṇādipaccayo pana na hotī ti ārammaṇādayo tassa visabhāgā nāma, tasmā so tehi, te vā tena saddhiŋ na yojetabbā. Purejāta-pacchājāta-sampayutta-vippayutta-atthi-natthi-vigatāvigatā ca aññamaññaviruddhā, te pi aññamaññaŋ na yojetabbā. Tattha ayojanīye vajjetvā yojanīyehi yoge ye[1] vārā labbhanti.

Te saŋkhepato dassetuŋ *hetupaccayā adhipatiyā*[2] *cattārī* ti ādi vuttaŋ.

Tattha kiñcāpi hetupaccayassa adhipatinā saŋsandane ūnataragaṇanavasena sattahi vārehi bhavitabbaŋ. Yasmā pana adhipatisu vīmaŋsā va hetupaccayo[3] na itare, tasmā visabhāge vajjetvā sabhāgavasena cattārī ti vuttaŋ. Tāni evaŋ veditabbāni: kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo; adhipatipaccayena paccayo; kusalā vīmaŋsā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ. Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo, kusalā vīmaŋsā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ. Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo, kusalā vīmaŋsā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ-cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ. Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena pacca-

[1] *Sic* S. *and* B.
[2] *Above*, p. 180, *last l. but* 3: *for* H 4 *read* A 4.
[3] S. *inserts* hoti.

yo vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā vīmaŋsā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānan ti. Ettha ca vipākāvyākatā lokuttarato va gahetabbā. Ārammaṇapaccaya-anantarapaccayādayo pana visabhāgattā na yojitā. Iminā upāyena sabbattha labbhamānañ ca alabbhamānañ ca ñatvā labbhamānavasena vārā uddharitabbā.

Sahajāte sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva.

Aññamaññe tīṇī ti suddhika-aññamaññe laddhān' eva.

Nissaye sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva.

Vipāke ekan ti suddhika-vipāke laddham eva.

Indriya-maggesu cattārī ti heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Sampayutte tīṇī ti suddhikasampayutte laddhān' eva.

Vippayutte tīṇī ti kusalādīni cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ paccayuppannaŋ katvā veditabbāni.

Atthi-avigatesu sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva. Evaŋ yehi adhipatipaccayādīhi ekādasahi paccayehi saddhiŋ hetupaccayo yojanaŋ labhati.

Tesaŋ vasena dumūlakanaye gaṇanaŋ dassetvā, idāni timūlakādisu tassa dassanatthaŋ lakkhaṇaŋ ṭhapetvā *hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti sattā* ti ādim āha.[1] Potthakesu pana nissaya-upanissaya-adhipatī[2] ti evam ādi[3] parihīnakkharāni paccayanāmāni likhanti. Taŋ saññākaraṇamattavasena likhitaŋ, tasmā tādisesu ṭhānesu paripuṇṇā-pāḷi kātabbā. Yaŋ pan' idaŋ lakkhaṇaŋ ṭhapitaŋ, tena idaŋ dīpeti ayaŋ hetupaccayo sahajātādīhi catūhi saddhiŋ saŋsandane attano vibhange laddhāni satt' eva vissajjanāni labhati. Sace pan' ettha aññamaññapaccayo pavisati, aññamaññe laddhāni tīṇi labhati. Sace sampayuttapaccayo pavisati, tān' eva tīṇi labhati. Sace vippayuttapaccayo pavisati, hetuvippayuttaduke laddhāni tīṇi labhati. Sace vipākapaccayo pavisati, sabbehi vipākasabhāgehi saddhiŋ saŋsandane ekam eva vissajjanaŋ labhati. Sace pan' ettha indriyamaggapaccayā pavisanti, tehi saddhiŋ dumūlake laddhāni cattāri yeva labhati. Sace pana tehi saddhiŋ aññamaññapaccayo pavisati, hetādhipatiduke dassitesu catusu vissajjanesu kusalo dhammo avyākatassa, kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa cā ti dve apanetvā sesāni labhati. Sace

[1] *Above*, p. 181. [2] B. -adhipati evam. [3] S. *omits*.

pi tattha sampayuttapaccayo pavisati tāṇ' eva dve labhati. Sace pana vippayuttapaccayo pavisati, itarāni dve labhati. Sace pana tesu vipākapaccayo pavisati, sabbattha ekam eva labhati.

Adhipatinā pana saddhiŋ hetādhipati dukato ūnatara-gaṇanesu apavisantesu cattāri yeva labhati. Ūnatara-gaṇanesu pavisantesu tesaŋ vasena dve ekan ti labhati. Evaŋ tesaŋ tesaŋ paccayānaŋ samāyoge labbhamānaŋ gaṇanaŋ viditvā timūlakādisu gaṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Etesu pana ghaṭanesu sabbapaṭhamāni cattāri ghaṭanāni sāmaññato navannam pi hetūnaŋ vasena vuttāni avipākāni. Avyākatena avyākatavissajjane pan' ettha vipākahetu pi labbhati. Tato parāni pañca ghaṭanāni vipāka-hetuvasena vuttāni. Tattha sabbe pi sahajāta-vipākā ceva vipāka-sahajātārūpā ca. Tesu paṭhame [ghaṭane][1] vipākā ceva taŋ-samuṭṭhānarūpā ca labbhanti. Dutiye vipākā ceva paṭisandhiyañ ca vatthurūpaŋ. Tatiye arūpadhammā va. Catutthe vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānarūpam eva labbhati.[2] Pañcame vatthurūpam eva. Tato parāni pañcadasa ghaṭanāni indriya-magga-yuttāni amohahetuvasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhamāni nava niradhipatīni, pacchimāni cha sādhipatīni. Nirādhipatikesu paṭhamāni cattāri sāmaññato sabbattha amohavasena vuttāni. Pacchimāni pañca vipākā mohavasena. Tattha nirādhipatikesu paṭhame cattārī ti heṭṭhā hetādhipati duke dassitān' eva. Dutiye cittasamuṭṭhānarūpaŋ parihāyati. Tatiye vatthurūpaŋ parihāyati. Catutthe kusalo dhammo cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ, avyākato taŋ samuṭṭhānan ti rūpam eva labbhati. Tato parāni vipāka-yuttāni pañca heṭṭha vuttanayān' eva. Sādhipatikesu paṭhamāni tīṇi ghaṭanāni sāmaññato vipākāvipākahetu-vasena vuttāni. Tesu paṭhame cattāri vuttanayān' eva. Dutiye rūpaŋ parihāyati. Tatiye arūpaŋ parihāyati. Tato parāni tīṇi vipākahetuvasena vuttāni. Tesu paṭhame rūpā-rūpaŋ labbhati. Dutiye arūpam eva. Tatiye rūpam eva. Evam pi tesaŋ tesaŋ paccayānaŋ samāyoge labbhamānaŋ gaṇanaŋ viditvā ti mūlakādisu gaṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Hetumūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[1] Bm. *omits.* [2] S. °rūpāvacaravatthum eva labbhati.

Ārammaṇamūlake pi adhipatipaccayādayo satta ārammaṇe na sabhāgā; sesā soḷasa visabhāgā ti te ayojetvā satt' eva yojitā.

Tesu *adhipatiyā sattā* ti kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa, akusalassa dhammassa, avyākatassā ti evaŋ kusalamūlāni tīṇi; akusalamūlaŋ ekaŋ, avyākatamūlāni tiṇī ti evaŋ satta. *Nissaye tīṇī* ti vatthuvasena avyākatāmūlān' eva. *Upanissaye satta* heṭṭhimān' eva. *Purejāte tīṇī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena avyākatamūlāni. *Vippayutte tīṇī* ti vatthuvasen' eva. *Atthi-avigatesu tīṇī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena.

Yathā pana hetumūlake lakkhaṇadassanatthaŋ ghaṭanāni ṭhapitāni, tathā ārammaṇamūlakādisu pi. Tattha yāni tāva imasmiŋ ārammaṇamūlake pañca ghaṭanāni ṭhapitāni; tattha paṭhamaŋ ārammaṇādhipativasena sādhipatikaŋ. Tattha *sattā* ti ārammaṇādhipati duke laddhavissajjanān' eva. Dutiyaŋ nirādhipatikaŋ. Tattha *tīṇī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena ārammaṇavasen' eva avyākatamūlāni. Tatiyaŋ nissaye na vuttaŋ. Tattha tīṇī ti vatthuvasena avyākatamūlāni. Catutthapañcamāni sādhipatikāni. Tesu catutthe ekan ti vatthārammaṇavasena ārammaṇavasen' eva vā avyākatamūlaŋ akusalaŋ. Pañcame ekan ti nissayato avyākatamūlakaŋ akusalaŋ, evam idhāpi labbhamānavasena tikādisu gaṇanā veditabbā. Tathā adhipatimūlakādisu. Ārammaṇa - indriya - vipākavasena vitthārayojanaŋ pana avatvā tattha tattha vattabbayuttakam[1] eva vadāmā ti.

Adhipatimūlake *sahajāte sattā* ti sahajātādhipativasena kusalamūlāni tīṇi, akusalamūlāni tīṇi, avyākatamūlaŋ ekaŋ. Sahajātena pana saddhiŋ ārammaṇādhipati ārammaṇādhipatinā ca saddhiŋ sahajātaŋ na labbhati.

Aññamaññe tīṇī ti sahajātādhipativasen' eva.

Nissaye aṭṭhā ti kusalamūlāni tīṇi, akusalamūlāni tīṇi, avyākatamūlāni dve. Avyākato hi adhipati-avyākatassa sahajātato ca ārammaṇato ca nissayo hoti. Akusalassa ārammaṇato. Kusalassa pana ubhayathā pi na hotī ti avyākatamūlāni dve yevā ti evaŋ aṭṭha.

Upanissaye satta ārammaṇasadisān' eva. *Purejāte ekan*

[1] S. °yuttakamattam eva.

ti avyākatādhipati ārammaṇavasena akusalassa, vipāke ekaŋ avyākatena avyākataŋ lokuttaraŋ.

Āhārādisu satta heṭṭhā ekamūlake laddhān' eva.

Vippayutte cattārī ti kusalena avyākataŋ, tathā akusalena; avyākatena avyākatañ ca kusalañ ca.

Atthi-avigatesu aṭṭha nissayasadisān' eva.

Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha paṭipāṭiyā ārammaṇādīni ayojetvā paṭhamaŋ atthi-avigatehi yojitāni.[1] Kiŋkāraṇā ti? Ubhayādhipati-missakattā. Tattha paṭhame ghaṭane ārammaṇādhipativasena vatthārammaṇaŋ labbhati. Dutiye nissayavasena garuŋ katvā assādentassa vatthum eva. Tatiye sahajātādhipativasena kusalādayo rupānaŋ. Ārammaṇādhipativasena vatthu akusalassa. Tato parāni tīṇi ghaṭanāni ārammaṇādhipativasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame *sattā* ti heṭṭhā vuttān' eva; dutiye ekan ti purejātāni vatthārammaṇāni akusalassa. Tatiye vatthum eva akusalassa. Tato parāni tīṇi ghaṭanāni vipākāvipākasādhāraṇāni sahajātādhipativasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame rūpārūpaŋ labbhati. Dutiye arūpam eva. Tatiye rūpam eva. Tato parāni tīṇi vipākādhipativasena vuttāni. Tesu pi paṭhame rūpārūpaŋ labbhati. Dutiye arūpaŋ. Tatiye rūpam eva. Tato parāni cha ghaṭanāni āhāra-indriyayuttāni cittādhipativasena vuttāni. Tattha tīṇi avipākāni, tīṇi sa-vipākāni. Tesu gaṇanā pākaṭā yeva. Tato parāni cha ghaṭanāni tath' eva viriyādhipativasena vuttāni.

Nanu ca adhipatipaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamaŋ viriyādhipativasena vattabbāni siyuŋ, kasmā tathā na vuttanī ti? Parato hetuvasena vuttaghaṭanehi sadisattā. Parato hi hetuvasena ghaṭanāni amohassa vīmaŋsādhipatittā vīmaŋsāya sammādiṭṭhibhāvato magga-sampayuttāni. Viriyam pi ca sammāvāyāma-micchāvāyāmabhāvena maggo ti tena saddhiŋ ghaṭanāni parato hetuvasena vuttaghaṭanehi sadisānī ti parivattetvā vuttāni. Tesu pi gaṇanā pākaṭā yeva.

Anantara-samanantaramūlakesu *sattā* ti kusalo kusalassa avyākatassa ca, tathā akusalo, avyākato tiṇṇaŋ[2] pī ti evaŋ satta. *Kamme ekan* ti kusalā maggacetanā attano vipākāvyākatassa. Ghaṭanāni pan' etesu tīṇi tīṇi yeva. Tāni bahutarapaṭipāṭiyā vuttāni.

[1] *Above*, p. 182. [2] B tiṇṇannam.

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissayamūlakesu ye ye dukamūlake paccayā vuttā, te te yeva ādito ṭhitena sabhāgā; tasmā dukamūlake gaṇanaŋ ñatvā ye upari paccayā ghaṭitā, tesu ūnataragaṇanassa vasena sabbaghaṭanesu gaṇanā veditabbā. Tattha sahajātamūlake dasa ghaṭanāni. Tesu (*a*) pañca avipākāni, (*b*) pañca sa-vipākāni. Tattha (*a*) avipākesu tāva paṭhame kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, kusalāvyākato avyākatassā ti cattāri. Tathā akusalo, avyākato, avyākatass' evā ti evaŋ nava. Tattha kusalākusalādikesu aṭṭhasu vissajjanesu arūpañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpañ ca labbhati. Avyākate vatthurūpam pi. Dutiye ghaṭane avyākatavissajjane rūpesu vatthum eva labbhati. Tatiye tīsu pi arūpam eva. Catutthe cittasamuṭṭhānarūpam eva. Pañcame paṭisandhiyaŋ vatthunā saddhiŋ arūpadhammā.

(*b*) Sa-vipākesu paṭhame vipākā ceva vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānarūpañ ca. Dutiye vipākarūpañ ca. Tatiye vipākam eva. Catutthe vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānam eva. Pañcame vatthurūpam eva labbhati.

Aññamaññamūlake[1] cha ghaṭanāni. Tesu paṭhamāni tīṇi avipākāni. Pacchimāni tīṇi sa-vipākāni. Tesu gaṇanā pākaṭā yeva.

Nissayamūlake nissayapaccayā *ārammaṇe tīṇī* ti vatthuŋ ārammaṇaŋ katvā pavattakusalādivasena veditabbāni.

Upanissaye ekan ti vatthuŋ ārammaṇūpanissayaŋ katvā uppannākusalaŋ. Sesaŋ dumūlake heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaŋ.

Imasmiŋ pana nissayapaccaye vīsati ghaṭanāni. Tesu purimāni cha ghaṭanāni purejāta-sahajātavasena vuttāni. Tato cattāri purejātavasen' eva. Tato dasa sahajātavasen' eva. Tattha paṭhame ghaṭane terasā ti nissayapaccayavibhange vuttān' eva. Dutiye aṭṭhā ti sahajātādhipativasena satta; vatthuŋ garuŋ katvā akusalañ cā ti aṭṭha. Tatiye satta indriyapaccaye laddhān' eva. Catutthe pañca vippayutte laddhāni. Pañcame cattarī ti kusalādīni cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ vatthu ca akusalassa. Chaṭṭhe tīṇī ti kusalādīni cittasamuṭṭhānassa, purejātavasena catūsu paṭhame tīṇī ti vatthu kusalādīnaŋ cakkhādīni ca avyākatassa. Dutiye vatthum eva kusalādīnaŋ. Tatiye ekan ti vatthu akusalassa.

[1] *Above*, p. 182.

Catutthe cakkhādīni viññāṇapañcakassa, sahajātavasena dasa sa-vipākāvipākavasena dvidhā bhinditvā sahajātamūlake vuttanayen' eva veditabbāni.

Upanissayamūlake *ārammaṇe sattā* ti[1] ārammaṇūpanissaye laddhān' eva. *Adhipatiyā sattā* ti tān' eva. Anantarasamanantaresu anantarūpanissaye laddhān' eva.

Nissaye ekaṃ ti vatthu akusalassa.

Purejāte ekaṃ ti tass' eva vatthuŋ vā ārammaṇaŋ vā. *Āsevane tīṇi* ti anantarūpanissayavasena.

Kamme dve ti pakatūpanissayavasena. Lokuttarakusalacetanā pana anantarūpanissayo hoti.

Vippayutte ekaŋ ārammaṇūpanissayavasena. Tathā atthiavigatesu. Natthi-vigatesu satta anantarasamān' eva.

Upanissaya-mūlakāni pana satta ghaṭanāni honti. Tattha purimāni tīṇi ārammaṇūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame *sattā* ti kusalo kusalādīnaŋ, tathā avyākato, akusalo akusalass'[2] evā ti evaŋ satta. Dutiye ekaŋ cakkhādi avyākataŋ akusalassa. Tatiye vatthu akusalassa. Tato parāni dve anantarūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tesu gaṇanā pākaṭā yeva. Tato dve anantara-pākatūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame lokiyakusalākusalacetanā paccayabhāvato gahetabbā, dutiye lokuttarakusalā va.

Purejātamūlake *ārammaṇe tīṇi* ti[3] avyākato kusalādīnaŋ. *Adhipatiyā ekaṃ* ti avyākatato akusalassa. Sesesu pi es' eva nayo.

Ettha pana satta ghaṭanāni. Tesu paṭhamaŋ vatthārammaṇavasena vuttaŋ. Dutiyaŋ vatthuvasen' eva. Tatiyaŋ ārammaṇavasena. Catutthaŋ vatthussa ārammaṇakālavasena. Paṭhamaŋ ārammaṇādhipativasena. Chaṭṭhaŋ vatthuno ārammaṇādhipatikālavasena. Sattamaŋ cakkhādivasena.

Pacchājātamūlake vīsati paccayā na yujjanti, tayo va yojanaŋ labhanti. Ekam ev' ettha ghaṭanaŋ; taŋ kāyassa kusalādīnaŋ vasena veditabbaŋ.

Āsevanamūlake pi ekam eva ghaṭanaŋ.

Kammamūlake *anantare ekaṃ* ti maggacetanāvasena vuttaŋ. *Aññamaññe tīṇi* ti ettha paṭisandhiyaŋ vatthu pi gahetabbaŋ.

Upanissaye dve ti anantarapakatūpanissayavasena heṭṭhā

[1] *Above*, p. 183. [2] Bm. kusalassa. [3] *Above*, p. 184.

vuttān' eva. Evaŋ sesāni pi heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbāni.

Ettha pana ekādasa ghaṭanāni. Tattha paṭhamāni dve pakatūpanissaya-anantarūpanissayavibhāgato nānākhaṇikakammavasena vuttāni. Tato parāni cattāri vipākāvipākato ekakkhaṇikakammavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame arūpena saddhiŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ labbhati. Dutiye arūpena saddhiŋ vatthu. Tatiye arūpam eva. Catutthe cittasamuṭṭhānarūpam eva. Paṭisandhiyaŋ pana kaṭattārūpam pi labbhati. Tato parāni pañca sa-vipākāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Vipākamūlake pañca ghaṭanāni uttānatthān' eva.

Āhāramūlake *sattā* ti[1] ādīni vuttanayān' eva. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha catuttiŋsa. Tesu paṭhamāni pañca vipākāvipākasāmaññato vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame cattāro pi āhārā labbhanti. Dutiye tayo arūpāhārā va. Tatiye vatthu pi paccayuppannaŋ hoti catutthe taŋ parihāyati. Pañcame rūpam eva paccayuppannaŋ. Tato parāni pañca sa-vipākaghaṭanāni. Tāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva. Tato parāni nava ghaṭanāni cetanāhāravasena vuttāni. Tato parāni nava nirādhipativiññāṇāhāravasena. Tato parāni sādhipativiññāṇāhāravasena cha ghaṭanāni vuttāni. Tattha tīṇi vipākāvipākasāmaññavasena vuttāni. Tīṇi vipākavasen' eva. Tattha lokiyānaŋ vipākānaŋ abhāvato vatthu parihāyati.

Indriyamūlake *purejāte ekan* ti cakkhundriyādīnaŋ vasena avyākatena avyākataŋ. Sesaŋ dumūlakaŋ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaŋ.

Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha cha-sattati. Tattha paṭhame sabbāni pi indriyāni paccayaṭṭhena labbhanti. Dutiye rūpajīvitindriyaŋ hāyati. Na hi taŋ nissayo hoti. Tatiye arūpindriyāni[2] rūpānaŋ. Catutthe cakkhādīni cakkhuviññāṇādīnaŋ. Tato parāni nava ghaṭanāni pahajāta-arūpindriyavasena[2] vuttāni. Tato nava maggabhūtānaŋ indriyānaŋ vasena. Tato nava jhānangabhūtānaŋ. Tato nava jhānamaggabhūtānaŋ. Tato nava manindriyavasen' eva. Tato sādhipatīni cha. Tato viriyavasena maggasampayuttāni cha. Tato amohahetuvasena nirādhipatīni nava, sādhipatīni cha. Tesu

[1] *Above*, p. 185. [2] S. °arūpajīvitindriya°.

sabbesu vipākapaccayena ayuttāni ca yuttāni ca heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbāni.

Jhānamūlake pi dumūlakaŋ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaŋ. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha chattiŋsa.[1] Tesu paṭhamāni nava indriyamaggabhāvaŋ anāmasitvā sādhāraṇajhānangavasen' eva vuttāni. Tato parāni nava indriyabhūtajhānangavasena. Tato nava maggabhūtajhānangavasena. Tato nava indriyamaggabhūtajhānangavasena. Catusu pi c' etesu navakesu ādito cattāri cattāri vipākāvipāka sādhāraṇāni. Avasāne pañca pañca vipākān' eva. Tani heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Maggamūlake pi dumūlakaŋ vuttanayen' eva veditabbaŋ. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha satta-paññāsa. Tesu paṭhamāni nava indriya-jhānabhāvaŋ anāmasitvā suddhikamaggavasen' eva vuttāni. Tato nava indriyabhūta-maggavasena. Tato nava jhānabhūta-maggavasena. Tato nava indriya-jhānabhūta-maggavasena. Tato cha adhipatibhūtamaggavasena. Tato nava nirādhipati-magga-hetuvasena. Tato cha sa-adhipati-magga-hetuvasena. Tattha navakesu pañca pañca chakkesu tīṇi tīṇi vipākāni. Sesāni sādhārāṇāni. Tāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Sampayuttamūlake dumūlakaŋ uttānattham eva. Ettha pana dve yeva ghaṭanāni. Tattha ekaŋ sādhāraṇavasena. Ekaŋ vipākavasena vuttaŋ.

Vippayuttamūlake pi dumūlakaŋ uttānattham eva. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha terasa. Tattha paṭhame pañcā ti kusalo avyākatassa, tathā akusalo, avyākato tiṇṇam pi. Ettha ca ime vippayuttādayo sahajātā pi honti pacchājāta-purejātā pi. Dutiyo purejāta-sahajātā va. Tatiye te yeva adhipativasena. Tattha kusalo avyākatassa, tathā akusalo. Avyākato pana avyākatassa ca ārammaṇādhipativasena akusalassa cā ti evaŋ cattāri. Catutthe tīṇī ti kusalādīni avyākatassa. Indriyāni pan' ettha rūpāni pi arūpāni pi. Pañcame paccayā arūpā va. Chaṭṭhe vatthuvasena rūpā va. Sattame kusalāvyākatānaŋ vipassanāvasena. Akusalassa assādanavasena vatthum eva. Aṭṭhame tadevākusalassa. Navame cakkhā-

[1] *Above*, p. 187. *So* S. B. *The Siamese text gives* 34 *only. The* Bm. *has* 36.

dīni avyākatassa. Dasame kusalādayo cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ. Ekādasame paṭisandhiyaŋ vatthu khandhānaŋ. Dvādasame[1] khandhā kaṭattā-rūpānaŋ. Terasame paṭisandhiyaŋ khandhā vatthussa.

Atthipaccayamūlake *upanissaye ekan* ti[2] ārammaṇūpanissayavasena avyākataŋ akusalassa. Sesaŋ dumūlake uttānam eva. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha ekūnatiŋsa. Tesu paṭhame arūpavatthārammaṇamahābhūtaŋ indriyāhārānaŋ vasena sahajāta-purejāta-pacchājātapaccayā labbhanti. Dutiye pacchājāta-kabaḷinkārāhārā na labbhanti. Paṭhama-dutiyaghaṭanān' eva adhipatinā saddhiŋ upari tatiya-catutthāni katāni. Puna paṭhame va catūhi āhārehi saddhiŋ pañcamaŋ. Rūpindriyehi saddhiŋ chaṭṭhaŋ. Rūpārūpindriyehi saddhiŋ sattamaŋ kataŋ. Dutiyam eva pana indriyehi saddhiŋ sattamaŋ kataŋ. Paṭhama-dutiyān' eva vippayuttapaccayena saddhiŋ aṭṭhama-navamāni. Tesu navamaŋ adhipatinā saddhiŋ dasamaŋ kataŋ. Tato ekādasame paccayavasena vatthu hāyati. Dvādasame arūpadhammā yeva paccayā. Terasame vatthārammaṇā. Cuddasame vatthum eva. Pannarasame ārammaṇam eva. Soḷasame vatthum eva ārammaṇaŋ. Sattarasame pana tadeva ārammaṇādhipatibhāvena. Aṭṭhārasame pi tadeva ārammaṇūpanissayavasena. Ekūnavīsatime ca cakkhādayo va paccayā. Idāni ekūnavīsati pakiṇṇakaghaṭanāni nāma sahajātaŋ agahetvā vuttāni. Tato parāni dasa sahajātavasena vuttāni.

Natthi-vigatamūlakesu anantara-samanantaramūlakesu viya upanissayāsevana-kammavasena tīṇi yeva ghaṭanāni. Avigatamūlakaŋ atthimūlakasadisam evā ti.

Yāni pan' etāni imasmiŋ pañhavāre ghaṭanāni vuttāni, tāni sabbāni pi duvidhāni yeva pakiṇṇakato sahajātato ca. Tattha sabbesam pi ārammaṇamūlakādīni adito sahajātaŋ agahetvā vuttāni pakiṇṇakāni nāma. Tāni ārammaṇamūlake pañca pi. Adhipatimūlake cha anantaramūlake tīṇi pi. Tathā samanantaramūlake. Nissayamūlake dasa. Upanissayamūlake satta. Purejātamūlake satta. Pacchājātamūlake ekam eva. Tathā āsevanamūlake. Kammamūlake dve. Āhāramūlake ekaŋ. Indriyamūlake cattāri. Vip-

[1] S. *inserts* va paṭisandhiyaŋ. [2] *Above*, p. 180.

payuttamūlake nava. Atthimūlake ekūnavīsati. Natthimūlake tīṇi. Tathā vigatamūlake. Avigatamūlake ekūnavīsatī ti sabbāni pi satañ ceva tīṇi ca honti.[1] Sahajāta-nissayabhāvena pan' etāni *pakiṇṇakānī* ti vuttāni. Yāni pana sahajātaŋ labhanti, tāni sahajātaghaṭanāni nāmā ti vuccanti. Tāni ārammaṇamūlake anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-purejāta-pacchājāta-āsevana-natthi-vigatamulakesu na labbhanti. Na hi te paccayā sahajātānaŋ paccayā honti. Yathā ca sahajātānaŋ na honti, tathā hetu sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-jhāna-magga-sampayuttapaccayānaŋ asahajatānan ti hetumūlake sabbāni catu-vīsati pi ghaṭanāni sahajātaghaṭanān' eva. Tathā adhipatimūlake catuvīsati. Sahajātamūlake dasa pi aññamaññamūlake cha pi. Nissayamūlake dasa. Kammamūlake nava. Vipākamūlake pañca pi. Āhāramūlake tettiŋsa. Indriyamūlake dvāsattati. Jhānamūlake chattiŋsā pi. Maggamūlake sattapaññāsam pi. Sampayuttamūlake dve pi. Vippayuttamūlake cattāri. Atthimūlake dasa. Avigatamūlake dasā ti sabbāni pi tīṇisatāni dvādasa ca honti. Iti purimāni sataŋ tīṇi ca imāni ca dvādas' uttarāni tīṇi satānī ti sabbāni pi pañcadasādhikāni cattāri ghaṭanāni pañhavāre āgatāni. Tesu ye ye paccayadhammā nāma vasena na pākaṭā hutvā paññāyanti, te pi hetumūlakādīnaŋ nayānaŋ ādito vipākāvipākasāmaññato vuttesu ghaṭanesu dassetabbā. Dvādas' eva hi hetū, cha ārammaṇā, cattāro adhipatayo, cattāro āhārā, vīsati indriyāni, satta jhānangāni, dvādasa maggangānī ti ete paccayadhammā nāma. Tesu ye dhammā ekantena kusalā, ekanten' eva akusalā, ekanten' eva kusalā vipākā, ekanten' eva akusalā vipākā, ekanten' eva vipākā, ekanten' eva avipākā, te te sādhukaŋ sallakkhetvā ye tattha vipākā, te vipākaghaṭanesu, ye avipākā, te avipākaghaṭanesu yathāyogaŋ yojetabbā.

Pañhavārassa ghaṭane anulomagaṇanā niṭṭhitā.

[*Ghaṭane paccanīyagaṇanā.*]

Idāni paccanīyaŋ hoti. Tattha yathā Paṭiccavārādisu *akusalaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetu-paccayā* ti ādinā nayena labbhamānā pañhalabbhamānānaŋ

[1] *Above, p. 190. This does not agree with our texts.*

paccayānaŋ vasena sarūpato va vitthāritā, evaŋ avitthāretvā ekena lakkhaṇena sankhepato paccanīyaŋ dassetuŋ dhammasangāhakehi *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo ti*[1] ādinā nayena anulomato kusalādīnaŋ paccayā uddhaṭa. Te ca kho paccayā samūhavasena, no ekekapaccayavasen' eva, tasmā ye yattha samūhato dassitā, te pi vibhajitvā veditabbā. Sabbe pi hi ime catu-vīsati paccayā aṭṭhasu paccayesu sangahaŋ gacchanti. Kataresu aṭṭhasu? (1) Ārammaṇe, (2) sahajāte, (3) upanissaye, (4) purejāte, (5) pacchājāte, (6) kamme, (7) āhare, (8) indriye ti. Kathaŋ? Ṭhapetvā hi ime aṭṭha paccaye, sesesu soḷasasu hetupaccayo aññamañña-vipāka-jhāna-magga-sampayuttapaccayo ti ime cha paccayā ekantena sahajātā hutvā, sahajātānaŋ yeva paccayabhāvato sahajātapaccaye sangahaŋ gacchanti. Anantarapaccayo samanantara-āsevana-natthi-vigatapaccayo ti ime pana pañca uppajjitvā niruddhā attano anantaraŋ uppajjamānānaŋ yeva paccayabhāvato anantarūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissaye sangahaŋ gacchanti. Nissayapaccayo sahajatā-purejātabhedato duvidho. Tattha sahajāta-nissayo sahajātānaŋ yeva nissayapaccayabhāvato sahajātapaccaye sangahaŋ gacchati. Purejāta-nissayo purejātapaccaye sangahaŋ gacchati. Adhipatipaccayo pi sahajātādhipati ārammaṇādhipativasena duvidho. Tattha sahajātādhipati sahajātānaŋ yeva adhipatipaccayabhāvato sahajātapaccaye sangahaŋ gacchati. Ārammaṇādhipati ārammaṇūpanissayo hoti yevā ti ārammaṇūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissayapaccaye sangahaŋ gacchati. Vippayuttapaccayo sahajāta-purejāta-pacchājātabhedato tividho. Tattha sahajātavippayutto sahajātānaŋ yeva vippayuttapaccaya bhāvato sahajātapaccaye sangahaŋ gacchati. Purejāta-vippayutto pure uppajjitvā pacchā ūppajjamānānaŋ paccayabhāvato purejāte sangahito. Pacchājāta-vippayutto pacchā uppajjitvā pure uppannānaŋ upatthambhanavasena paccayabhāvato pacchājātapaccaye sangahaŋ gacchati. Atthipaccaya-avigatapaccayā sahajātapurejāta-pacchājāta-āhara-indriyānañ ceva atthi-avigatesu ca ekekassa vasena chahi bhedehi ṭhitā. Tattha sahajātaatthi-avigatā sahajātānaŋ yeva atthi-avigatapaccayabhāvato sahajātapaccaye sangahaŋ gacchanti. Purejātā pure uppajji-

[1] *Above*, p. 190. *The text there should have been larger in type.*

tvā pacchā uppajjamānānaŋ paccayabhāvato purejātapaccaye sangahaŋ gacchanti. Pacchājātā pacchā uppajjitvā pure uppannānaŋ upatthambhanavasena paccayabhāvato pacchājātapaccaye sangahaŋ gacchanti. Āhārabhūtā kabalinkārāhārapaccaye sangahaŋ gacchanti. Indriyabhūtā rūpajīvitindriyapaccaye sangahaŋ gacchantī ti evaŋ ime soḷasa paccayā imesu aṭṭhasu paccayesu sangahaŋ gacchantī ti veditabbā.

Imesam pi pana aṭṭhannaŋ paccayānaŋ aññamaññaŋ sangaho atthi yeva. Ādito niddiṭṭho hi ārammaṇapaccayo adhipati-anadhipatibhedena duvidho. Tattha adhipatibhūto ārammaṇūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissaye sangahaŋ gacchati. Anadhipatibhūto suddho ārammaṇapaccayo va hoti. Kammapaccayo pi sahajātanānākhaṇikavasena duvidho. Tattha sahajātakammaŋ attanā sahajātānaŋ yeva kammapaccayo bhāvato sahajāte yeva sangahaŋ gacchati. Nānākhaṇikakammaŋ balava-dubbalavasena duvidhaŋ. Tattha balavakammaŋ vipākadhammānaŋ upanissayo va hutvā paccayo hotī ti upanissaye[1] sangahaŋ gacchati. Balavam pi pana rūpānaŋ dubbalañ ca arūpānaŋ nānākhaṇikakammapaccayo. Āhārapaccayo pi rūpārūpato duvidho. Tattha arūpāhāro attanā sahajātānaŋ yeva paccayo hotī ti sahajātapaccaye sangahaŋ gacchati. Rūpāhāro sahajāta-purejāta-pacchājātānaŋ paccayo na hoti. Attano pana uppādakkhaṇaŋ atikkamitvā ṭhitippatto āhārapaccayataŋ sādhetī ti āhārapaccayo va hoti. Indriyapaccayo pi rūpārūpato duvidho. Tattha (1) arūpindriyapaccayo attanā sahajātānaŋ yeva indriyapaccayataŋ sādheti ti sahajāte yeva sangahaŋ gacchati. (2) Rūpindriyapaccayo pana ajjhattabahiddhā bhedato duvidho. Tattha (*a*) ajjhattaŋ indriyapaccayo pure uppajjitvā pacchā uppajjamānānaŋ sa-sampayuttadhammānaŋ[2] cakkhuviññāṇādīnaŋ indriyapaccayo hotī ti purejāte yeva sangahaŋ gacchati. Bāhiro indriyapaccayo nāma rūpajīvitindriyaŋ. Taŋ sahajātānaŋ paccayo hontam[3] pi anupālamattavasen' eva[4] hoti, na janakavasenā ti indriyapaccayo va hoti. Evaŋ ime aṭṭha paccayā aññamaññam pi sangahaŋ gacchantī ti veditabbā.

[1] S. upanissayapaccaye.
[2] S. *omits* sa-.
[3] *So* S. *and* B.
[4] S. anupālanamatta°.

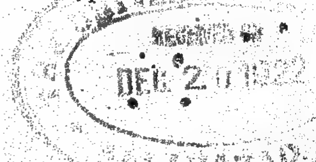
Ayaŋ tāva aṭṭha paccayesu avasesānaŋ soḷasannañ ceva tesaŋ yeva ca aṭṭhannaŋ aññamaññavasena sangahanayo. Idāni imesaŋ aṭṭhannaŋ paccayānaŋ ekekasmiŋ catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayesu ye ye sangahaŋ gacchanti, te te veditabbā. Tattha aṭṭhannaŋ tāva sabbapaṭhame ārammaṇapaccaye ārammaṇapaccayo va sangahaŋ gacchati, na sesā tevīsati. Dutiye sahajātapaccaye hetupaccayo, sahajātādhipatipaccayo, sahajātapaccayo, aññamaññapaccayo, sahajāta-nissayapaccayo, sahajāta-kammapaccayo, vipākapaccayo, sahajāta-āhārapaccayo, sahajāta-indriyapaccayo, jhānapaccayo, maggapaccayo, sampayuttapaccayo, sahajāta-vippayuttapaccayo, sahajāta-atthipaccayo, sahajāta-avigatapaccayo ti ime pannarasa paccayā sangahaŋ gacchanti. Tatiye upanissayapaccaye adhipatibhūto ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇabhūto adhipatipaccayo, anantara-samantara-upanissaya-āsevanapaccayā, nānākhaṇiko balavakammapaccayo, natthi-vigatapaccayo ti ime nava paccayā sangahaŋ gacchanti. Catutthe purejātapaccaye purejāta-nissayapaccayo, purejātapaccayo, purejāta-indriyapaccayo, purejāta-vippayuttapaccayo, purejāta-atthipaccayo, purejāta-avigatapaccayo ti ime cha paccayā sangahaŋ gacchanti. Pañcame pacchājātapaccaye pacchājātapaccayo, pacchājāta-vippayuttapaccayo, pacchājāta-atthipaccayo, pacchājāta-avigatapaccayo ti ime cattāro paccayā sangahaŋ gacchanti. Chaṭṭhe kammapaccaye nānākhaṇikakammapaccayo va sangahito. Sattame āhārapaccaye kabaliṅkārāhāravasen' eva āhārapaccayo āhāra-atthipaccayo āhāra-avigatapaccayo ti ime tayo paccayā sangahitā. Aṭṭhame indriyapaccaye rūpajīvitindriyapaccayo indriya-atthipaccayo indriya-avigatapaccayo ti ime tayo paccayā sangahaŋ gacchanti. Evaŋ imesaŋ aṭṭhannaŋ paccayānaŋ ekekasmiŋ ime c' ime ca paccayā sangahaŋ gatā ti ñatvā, ye yattha sangahaŋ gatā, te tassa gaṇanena gahitā va hontī ti veditabbā. Evaŋ sabbapaccaya-sangāhakānaŋ imesaŋ aṭṭhannaŋ paccayānaŋ vasena ekūnapaññāsāya pañhesu imasmiŋ paccanīye *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo* ti ādayo ime pannarasa pañhā uddharitvā vissajjitā tattha kusalo kusalassa, kusalo akusalassa, kusalo avyākatassa, kusalo kusal' āvyākatassā ti kusalādikā cattāro pañhā.

Tathā akusalādikā. Avyākato pana avyākatassa, avyākato kusalassa, avyākato akusalassā ti avyākatādikā tayo. Kusalo ca avyākato ca kusalassa, tathā avyākatassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca akusalassa, tathā avyākatassā ti dumūlak' ek' āvasānā cattāro honti. Tesu paṭhame pañhe yehi paccayehi[1] bhavitabbaŋ, te sabbe sangahetvā tayo paccayā vuttā. Dutiye dve. Tatiye pañca. Catutthe eko va. Pañcame tayo. Chaṭṭhe dve. Sattame pañca. Aṭṭhame eko. Navame satta. Dasame tayo. Ekādasame tayo. Dvādasame dve. Terasame cattāro. Cuddasame dve. Pannarasame pi cattāro va te sahajātapaccayenā ti avatvā sahajātaŋ pacchājātan ti vuttā.

Tattha kāraṇaŋ parato vakkhāma.

Samāsato pan' ettha eko dve tayo cattāro pañca[2] sattā ti chaḷ' eva paccayaparicchedā honti. Ayaŋ pañhavārassa paccanīye ukkaṭṭhavasena pañhaparicchedo ceva, te te paccaye sangahetvā dassitapaccayaparicchedo ca. Na-hetupaccayā ti ādisu hi catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayapaccanīyesu ekapaccanīye pi ito uddhaŋ pañhā vā paccayā vā na labbhanti, heṭṭhā labbhanti, tasmā yesu pañhesu kusalo dhammo kusalassa avyākatassa ca dhammassa sahajātapaccayena paccayo ti evaŋ eko va paccayo āgato. Tasmiŋ paccaye paṭikkhitte te pañhā parihāyanti. Yasmiŋ pana pañhe *kusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo, upanissaya paccayena paccayo* ti[3] evaŋ dve paccayā āgatā. Tattha na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaŋ ekasmiŋ paccaye paṭikkhitte pi itarassa paccayassa vasena so pañho labbhat' eva. Tesu pana dvīsu pi paccayesu paṭikkhittesu so vāro pacchijjati. Evam eva yesu pañhesu tayo cattāro pañca satta vā labbhanti, tesu ṭhapetvā paṭikkhitte paccaye avasesānaŋ vasena te pañhā labbhanti yeva. Sabbesu pana paccayesu paṭikkhittesu sabbe pi te vārā pacchijjantī ti idam eva c' ettha lakkhaṇaŋ. Iminā lakkhaṇena ādito paṭṭhāya tesu tesu pañhesu sankhipitvā vuttanayānaŋ pabhedo ca tasmiŋ tasmiŋ paccanīye tesaŋ tesaŋ pañhānaŋ parihāni ca veditabbā. Tatrāyaŋ vitthārakathā. Paṭhame pañhe tāva tīhi paccayehi ekūnavīsati paccayā dassitā. Kathaŋ? Kusalo hi kusalassa pure-

[1] B. *omits.* [2] S. *inserts* cha. [3] *Above*, p. 190.


DEC 2 1922

jāta-pacchājāta-vipāka-vippayutteh' eva paccayo na hoti, sesehi vīsatiyā hoti, tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko va. Sahajāte pana sabbasangāhikavasena pannarasa paccayā sangahaŋ gacchantī ti vuttā. Tesu hetupaccaye paṭikkhitte cuddasa honti. Kusalo pana kusalassa neva vipākapaccayo na vippayuttapaccayo ti te dve apanetvā sese dvādasa sandhāya sahajātapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaŋ. Upanissayapaccaye pi sabbasangāhikavasena nava paccayā sangahaŋ gacchantī ti vuttā. Tesu adhipatibhūto ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇabhūto ca adhipatipaccayo ārammaṇūpanissayavasena upanissayam eva anupaviṭṭho. Kusalo pana kusalassa nānākhaṇikakammapaccayo na hotī ti taŋ apanetvā sese cha sandhāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaŋ. Evaŋ paṭhame pañhe tīhi paccayehi ekūnavīsati paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā. Tesu imasmiŋ hetupaccanīye[1] *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo* ti *dānaŋ datvā, sīlaŋ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaŋ katvā, taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhatī* ti evam ādinā ārammaṇapaccayādisu vuttanayen' eva uddharitvā pāḷi dassetabbā. Ārammaṇapaccaye pana paṭikkhitte tassa vitthāraŋ apanetvā hetupaccayavitthāraŋ paṭikkhipitvā[2] sā yeva pāḷi dassetabbā. Sesapaccayapaṭikkhepesu pi es' eva nayo. Tasmiŋ pana paccaye paṭikkhitte ye vārā parihāyanti, te parato vakkhāma.

Dutiye pañhe pana dvīhi paccayehi tayo paccayā dassitā. Kathaŋ? Kusalo hi akusalassa anantarādivasena paccayā na hoti, tasmā te apanetvā ārammaṇūpanissayavasena sangahitaŋ ārammaṇādhipatiñ ceva pakatūpanissayaŋ ca sandhāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaŋ. Tasmā suddho ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇādhipativasena adhipatipaccayo upanissayapaccayo ti dutiyapañhe dvīhi paccayehi ime tayo paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Tatiye pañhe pana pañcahi paccayehi aṭṭhārasa paccayā dassitā. Kathaŋ? Kusalo hi avyākatassa aññamaññapurejātāvasena vipāka-sampayuttehi yeva paccayo na hoti, sesehi ekūnavīsatiyā hoti. Tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko. Yasmā pana kusalo avyākatassa aññamañña-vipāka-sampayuttavasena paccayo na hoti, hetupaccayo paṭikkhitto,

[1] S. °paccaye. [2] B. pakkhipitvā.

kammapaccayo visuŋ gahito, tasmā ime pañca apanetvā sahajātena dasa paccayā dassitā. Upanissaye na heṭṭhā vuttesu chasu,[1] ṭhapetvā āsevanaŋ, sesā pañca pacchājāto eko va, tathā sahajāta-nānākhaṇikavasena duvidho pi kammapaccayo ti evaŋ tatiyapañhe pañcahi paccayehi ime aṭṭhārasa paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Catutthe pañhe ekena pana paccayena dasa. Kathaŋ? Kusalo hi kusalāvyākatassa sahajāte vuttesu pannarasasu aññamañña-vipāka-sampayutta - vippayuttehi paccayo na hoti, hetupaccayo paṭikkhitto. Iti ime pañca apanetvā sesā dasa paccayā ettha ekena paccayena dassitā ti veditabbā. Yathā ca imesu kusalādikesu catusu, tathā akusalādikesu pi catusu pañhesu tehi tehi paccayehi te te yeva paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā. Tato parānaŋ avyākatādīnaŋ tiṇṇaŋ pañhānaŋ paṭhamapañhe sattahi paccayehi te vīsati paccayā dassitā. Kathaŋ? Avyākato hi avyākatassa catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayehi paccayo hoti. Hetupaccaye pana paṭikkhitte tevīsati honti, tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko va. Yasmā pan' ettha asahajātānam pi saṅgahaṇatthaŋ āhāra-indriyapaccayā visuŋ gahitā, tasmā ime tayo apanetvā sahajātena dvādasa paccayā dassitā. Upanissaye na heṭṭhā vuttā cha. Purejāto eko va. Tathā pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyapaccayā ti evam ettha sattahi paccayehi ime tevīsati paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Dutiye tīhi paccayehi dvādasa dassitā. Kathaŋ? Ārammaṇapaccayo eko. Upanissayena pana ārammaṇūpanissayavasena ārammaṇādhipati-anantara-samanantara-natthi-vigatā upanissayapaccayo ti cha dassitā. Purejātena purejātanissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatā pañcā ti evam ettha tīhi paccayehi ime dvādasa paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Tatiye pi es' eva nayo. Tato parānaŋ dumūlakānaŋ catunnaŋ pañhānaŋ paṭhamapañhe sahajātapaccayena purejātapaccayenā ti avatvā, sahajātaŋ purejātan ti vuttehi dvīhi nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena tayo paccayā dassitā. Kusalā hi khandhā vatthunā saddhiŋ ekato kusalassa paccayabhāvaŋ sādhayamānā kiñcāpi sahajātā, sahājatapaccayo pana na honti, vatthu missakattā, tasmā tesaŋ sahajātānaŋ nissaya-atthi-avigatānaŋ vasena sahajātan ti vuttaŋ. Vatthumhi pi

[1] B. cha.

es' eva nayo. Tam pi hi kiñcā pi purejātaŋ, khandhamissakattā pana purejātapaccayo na hoti. Kevalaŋ purejātānaŋ nissayādīnaŋ vasena purejātan ti vuttaŋ. Dutiyapañhe sahajātaŋ pacchājātaŋ āhāra-indriyan ti vuttehi catūhi pi sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena cattāro paccayā dassitā. Imasmiŋ hi vāre sahajātapaccayo labbhati, pacchājātapaccayādayo na labbhanti. Pacchājātānaŋ pana āhāra-indriyasankhātānañ ca atthi-avigatānaŋ vasen' etaŋ vuttaŋ. Kusalā hi khandhā avyākatā ca mahābhūtā upādā-rūpānaŋ sahajātapaccayena nissayapaccayena atthi-avigatapaccayehī ti catudhā paccayā honti, pacchājātā pana kusalā tehi yeva bhūtehi saddhiŋ tesaŋ yeva upādā-rūpānaŋ atthi-avigatavasena paccayo. Kabaḷinkārāhāro pi pacchājātehi kusalehi saddhiŋ purejātassa kāyassa atthi-avigatavasen' eva paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyam pi pacchājātehi kusalehi saddhiŋ kaṭattārūpānaŋ atthi-avigatapaccayen' eva paccayo. Iti imaŋ catudhā paccayabhāvaŋ sandhāya sahajātaŋ pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyan ti idaŋ vuttaŋ. Pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyapaccayā pan' ettha na labbhanti yeva. Parato akusalamissakapañhadvaye pi es' eva nayo ti evam ettha tesu tesu pañhesu sankhipitvā vuttapaccayānaŋ pabhedo veditabbo. Tasmiŋ tasmiŋ pana paccaye tesaŋ tesaŋ pañhānaŋ parihāṇāparihāniŋ parato āvikarissāmā ti.

Paccayuddhārassa atthavaṇṇanā samattā.

Idani ete *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassā* ti ādayo anulomavasena pannarasa vārā dassitā. Yasmā paccanīye pi ete yeva, na ito uddhaŋ, heṭṭhā pana honti, tasmā yassa yassa paccayassa paccanīye ye ye vārā labbhanti, te te ādito paṭṭhāya gaṇanāvasena dassetuŋ, *na-hetuyā pannarasā* ti[1] ādi āraddhaŋ.

Tattha na-hetuyā sabbesam pi yathā-dassitānaŋ paccayānaŋ vasena pannarasa labbhanti. Na-ārammaṇe sahajāte hetupaccayo pavisati. Tasmiŋ tasmiŋ vāre suddho ārammaṇapaccayo parihāyati. Sesapaccayavasena te vārā vissajjanaŋ labhanti. Yathā ca na-ārammaṇe, evaŋ sesesu pi. Sahajāte hetupaccayo pavisati. Tasmiŋ tasmiŋ ca vāre upanissa-

[1] *Above*, p. 191.

yena anantare ti evaŋ paccanīyato ṭhitā paccayā parihāyanti. Avasesapaccayavasena te te vārā vissajjanaŋ labhanti. Nasahajāto pana kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca, akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca, kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammo kusalassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammo akusalassā ti ime cattāro vārā parihāyanti. Etesaŋ hi purimesu dvīsu sahajātapaccayena paccayo ti ekādasannaŋ paccayānaŋ vasena eko va paccayasangaho vutto. Te tasmiŋ paṭikkhitte aññenākarena vissajjanaŋ na labhanti. Pacchimesu dvīsu nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccaye sandhāya sahajātaŋ purejātan ti vuttaŋ. Te sahajāte paṭikkhitte avasesānaŋ hetu-ādīnañ ca purejātānañ ceva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaŋ vasena vissajjanaŋ na labhanti, tasmā ime cattāro pi vārā parihāyanti. Avasesānaŋ vasena ekādasā ti vuttaŋ. Tattha siyā tathā hetumhi paṭikkhitte sesānaŋ adhipati ādīnaŋ vasena te vārā laddhā, evaŋ sahajāte paṭikkhitte avasesānaŋ hetu-ādīnaŋ vasena kasmā na labbhantī ti? Nippadesattā. Hetu-ādayo hi sahajātānaŋ ekadesamattato sappadesā, tasmā tesu paṭikkhittesu aññesaŋ vasena te vārā labbhanti. Sahajāto pana nippadeso sabbe pi hetu-ādayo gaṇhāti, tasmā tasmiŋ paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te paṭikkhittā honti. Na hi asahajātā hetupaccayādayo nāma atthi, iti sahajātassa nippadesattā tasmiŋ paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te ubho pi vārā na labbhanti. Sahajātaŋ purejātan ti vissajjitavāresu pana kiñcāpi sahajātapaccayo yeva natthi, yasmā pan' ettha sahajātā va arūpakkhandhā nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena paccayā.[1] Sahajāte ca paṭikkhitte ekantena sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatā paṭikkhittā honti, tasmā tassa paṭikkhittattā te pi vārā na labbhantī ti. Evaŋ sabbathā p' ettha ime cattāro vārā parihāyanti. Avasesānaŋ yeva vasena ekādasā ti vuttaŋ. Na-aññamañña-na-nissaya-na-sampayuttesu[2] pi te yeva vārā parihāyanti. Kasmā? Sahajātagahitattā. Yath' eva hi arūpadhammabhūto sahajātapaccayo nippadesena cattāro arūpakkhandhe gaṇhāti, tathā aññamañña-nissayasampayuttā pī ti sahajātagahitattā etesu pi paṭikkhittesu te vārā na labbhantī ti veditabbā. Tena vuttaŋ *na-aññamaññe ekādasa, na-nissaye ekādasa, na-sampayutte ekādasā* ti. Tattha siyā kiñ-

[1] S. °avigatapaccayena paccayo. [2] B. °na-sampayutte.

cāpi ime avisesena kusalādibhedānaŋ catunnaŋ khandhānaŋ saṅgāhakattā sahajātagahitā, kusalo pana kusalāvyākatassa, ṭhapetvā sahajātapaccayaŋ, aññathā paccayo va na hoti, tasmā tasmiŋ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyatu, kusalo pana kusalāvyākatānaŋ neva aññamaññapaccayo hoti, tasmiŋ paṭikkhitte so vāro kasmā parihāyatī ti? Aññamaññapaccayadhammavasena pavattisambhāvato.[1] Yath' eva hi kusalāvyākatā kusalassa sahajātapaccayā[2] va na honti. Sahajātadhammavasena[3] pana nissayapaccayādīhi pavattisambhāvato[4] tasmiŋ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati, evam idhā pi aññamaññapaccayadhammavasena sahajātādīhi pavattisambhāvato[4] tasmiŋ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati. *Na-aññamaññapaccayena paccayo* ti padassa hi ayam attho: ye dhammā aññamaññapaccayasaṅgahitaŋ gatā, na tehi paccayehi[5] kusalo ca kusalāvyākatānaŋ sahajātādivasena paccayo honto' aññamaññapaccayadhammeh' eva paccayo hoti, tasmā tasmiŋ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati. Yathā ca so vāro, tathā sesā pi tayo ti cattāro pi te vārā parihāyanti. *Na-nissaye ekādasā* ti etthā pi yasmā tesaŋ vārānaŋ ekantena sahajātapaccayadhammā va nissayabhūtā, tasmā nissaye paṭikkhitte parihāyanti. *Na-purejāte terasā* ti sahajātaŋ purejātan ti vuttavissajjane dvimūlake dve apanetvā terasa. Yathā hi te sahajāte paṭikkhitte purejātānaŋ yeva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaŋ vasena vissajjanaŋ na labhanti, tathā purejāte pi paṭikkhitte sahajātānaŋ yeva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaŋ vasena vissajjanaŋ labhanti, tasmā te apanetvā *terasā* ti veditabbā. *Na-pacchājāte pannarasā* ti ettha pacchājātapaccayena paccayo ti sahajātaŋ pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyan ti vā āgataṭṭhānesu, ṭhapetvā pacchājātaŋ, avasesavasena pi te pañhā labbhanti, tasmā pannaras' eva vuttā. Na-kamme ti ādisu yasmā kamma-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggā pi kusalādibhedānaŋ catunnaŋ khandhānaŋ ekadeso va, tasmā, ṭhapetvā te dhamme, avasesadhammavasena sahajātadhammā paccayā hontī ti ekam pi pañhavissajjanaŋ na parihīnaŋ. *Na-sampayutte*[6] *ekā dasā* ti yasmā tesu catusu vāresu sampayuttadhammā

[1] Bm. sabbhāvato.
[2] Bm. paccayo.
[3] S. Sahajātapaccaya°.
[4] B. °sabbhāvato.
[5] B. na te hi paccayo.
[6] B. Sampayutte.

sahajātādi paccayena paccayo honti; tasmā sampayuttapaccayapaṭikkhepena te yeva vārā parihāyantī ti veditabbā. *Na-vippayutte navā* ti dumūlaka-ekāvasānā[1] cattāro ekamūlakādukāvasānā dve cā ti ime cha vārā ekantena vippayuttapaccayadhammehi yuttā. Te hi sahajātādivasena paccayā[2] honti, tasmā vippayutte paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te parihāyantī ti nav' eva labbhanti. Tena vuttaŋ na-vippayutte navā ti. No-atthi-no-avigatesu pi te yeva veditabbā. Ekantena hi te vārā atthi-avigatapaccayadhammayuttā,[3] tasmā te tesaŋ paṭikkhepe parihāyanti. Ye pi labbhanti, tesu ārammaṇavasena anantarādi vasena vā vissajjanāni katabbāni. Sahajāta-purejāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyabhedato pañcannaŋ atthi-avigatānaŋ vippayuttadhammānaŋ vā vasena na kātabbānī ti.

Evaŋ paccanīye laddhavāre gaṇanato dassetvā, idāni dumūlakādivasena paccayagaṇanaŋ dassetuŋ na-hetupaccayā *na-ārammaṇe pannarasā* ti ādi āraddhaŋ.[4]

Tattha na-hetumūlakadukesu atirekagaṇano ūnagaṇanena saddhiŋ yojito ūnagaṇano va hoti. Timūlakena *upanissaye terasā* ti kusalo akusalassa, akusalo kusalassā ti dve vārā parihāyanti. Kasmā? Na-ārammaṇena saddhiŋ na-upanissayassa ghaṭitattā. Ārammaṇavasena hi upanissayavasena ca imesaŋ pavatti. Tañ ca ubhayaŋ paṭikkhittaŋ. Ārammaṇādhipati ca ārammaṇūpanissayagahaṇena gahito hoti yeva. Cha mūlake pi *na-upanissaye terasā* ti te yeva terasa. Sattamūlake pana *na-upanissaye sattā* ti na-sahajātena saddhiŋ ghaṭitattā tattha parihīne hi[5] catūhi saddhiŋ kusalo kusalassa, kusalo akusalassa, akusalo akusalassa, akusalo kusalassā ti ime anantarūpanissaya-pakatūpanissayavasena pavattamānā cattāro ti aṭṭha parihāyanti, tasmā avasesānaŋ vasena sattā ti vuttaŋ. *Na-purejāte ekādasā* ti na-sahajātena saddhiŋ ghaṭitattā ekādasa. *Na-pacchājāte navā* ti tesu ekādasasu sahajātaŋ pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyan ti uddhavissajjanesu dumūlake avyākataŋ te vāre apanetvā tehi sahajāte paṭikkhitte pi pacchājātavasena aparihīnā. Sahajātena pana saddhiŋ pacchājāte paṭikkhitte parihāyantī ti sesānaŋ

[1] S. dukāvasānā.
[2] B. paccayo.
[3] S. °dhammesu yuttā.
[4] *Above*, p. 101.
[5] S. parihīno tehi.

vasena navā ti vuttaŋ. Aṭṭhamūlake *na-nissaye ekādasā* ti sabbaŋ heṭṭhā vuttasadisam eva. Navamūlake *na-upanissaye pañcā* ti kusalādayo avyākatantā[1] tayo, dumūlakā avyākatantā dve cā ti pañca. Tesu nānākhaṇikakamma-āhāra-rūpajīvitindriya-pacchājātadhammavasena vissajjanaŋ veditabbaŋ. Dasamūlake *na-purejāte pañcā* ti ādisu pi te yeva na-pacchājāte tīṇi ti pacchājātavasena labbhamāne dumūlake avyākatante[2] dve apanetvā avasesā. Na-vippayutte pi te yeva tayo.[3] *No-atthiyā dve* ti nānākhaṇikakammavasena kusalañ ca akusalañ ca kaṭattā-rūpassa. Vipākaŋ pan' ettha na-upanissayena saddhiŋ ghaṭitattā na labbhati. Ekādasamūlake heṭṭhā vuttasadisā va gaṇanā. Dvādasamūlake *na-kamme ekan* ti avyākatena avyākataŋ. Tattha ca āhāra-indriyavasena vissajjanaŋ veditabbaŋ. Terasamūlakādisu pi sabbattha ekan ti āgataṭṭhāne idam eva gahetabbaŋ. Na-āhāre pana indriyavasena vissajjanaŋ veditabbaŋ. Na-indriye āhāravasena cuddasamūlakādisu na-kammena saddhiŋ ghaṭitattā no-atthi-no-avigatā na labbhantī ti na vuttā. Na-āhārapaccayā na-jhānapaccayā ti na-indriyaŋ apanetvā vuttaŋ, tasmā tattha indriyavasena ekaŋ veditabbaŋ. Na-vipākapaccayā na-indriyapaccayā ti na-āhārapaccayaŋ apanetvā vuttaŋ, tasmā tattha āhāravasena ekaŋ veditabbaŋ. Imesu pana dvīsu paccanīyato ṭhitesu gaṇanā nāma natthi, tasmā ekato na dassitā ti.

Na-hetumūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu pi pannarasa, terasa, ekādasa, navā ti[4] sabbadukesu cattāro va mūlagaṇanaparicchedā. Tikādisu pana bahupaccayasamāyoge itarāni pi satta pañca tīṇi dve ekan ti paricchinnagaṇanāni vissajjanāni labbhanti yeva. Tesu yesaŋ paccayānaŋ samāyoge yaŋ yaŋ labbhati, taŋ taŋ heṭṭhā vuttanayena sādhukaŋ sallakkhetvā uddharitabbaŋ. Sabbesu c' etesu na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu na-ārammaṇādīni padāni atikkantena na-hetupadena[5] saddhiŋ paṭhamaŋ sambandhitvā[6] va cakkāni katāni. Yasmā pana

[1] S. avyākattāna. [2] S. avyākataŋ te. [3] S. tīṇi.
[4] *Above*, p. 193. [5] B. atikkantena hetu°. [6] B. bandhitvā.

tāni na-hetumūlake vuttasadisān' eva honti, tasmā vitthārena adassetvā saṅkhepaŋ katvā dassitāni. Tattha yathā na-hetumūlake na-ārammaṇa-na-upanissayā visuŋ [visuŋ][1] pannarasa vāre labhantā pi samāyoge terasa labhiŋsu, evaŋ sabbattha terasa yeva labhanti. Yathā ca na-ārammaṇa-na-sahajātehi saddhiŋ na-upanissaye satta vārā honti, evaŋ na-upanissaya-na-ārammaṇehi saddhiŋ na-sahajāte pi satta. Na-nissayapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā na-pacchājāte tīṇī ti kusalādīni avyākatantāni. Tesu kaṭattā-rūpañ ca āhārasamuṭṭhānañ ca paccayuppannaŋ. Na-āhāra-na-indriya-mūlakesu catukkesu na-kamme na saddhiŋ aghaṭitattā na-hetumūlake viya ekantena [na][2] labbhanti. Na-indriya-mūlake, na-upanissaye ca na-purejāte ca ṭhapetvā, na-āhāre tīṇī ti kātabban ti na-indriyapaccayato paṭṭhāya ime dve paccaye ghaṭetvā na-indriyapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-upanissaya-paccayā na-āhāre tīṇi. Na-indriyapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-purejātapaccayā na-āhāre tīṇī ti evaŋ imehi paccayehi saddhiŋ na-āhārapaccaye ca gaṇanā kātabbā ti attho. Tattha tīṇī ti kusalādīn' eva avyākatassa. Tattha kusalākusalā kaṭattā rūpānaŋ purejātassa ca kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena. Avyākatā pana citta-cetasikā pacchājātapaccayen' evā ti imesaŋ vasena tīṇi vissajjanāni veditabbāni. Parato pana na-pacchājātena saddhiŋ ghaṭitattā *na-āhāre dve* ti vuttaŋ.[3] Tattha kaṭattā rūpavasena kusalaŋ avyākatassa, tathā akusalan ti ettakam eva labbhati. Āhārassa pana paṭikkhittattā kabaḷinkārāhāro atthi-avigatavasenā pi paccayabhāvaŋ na labbhati. Na-vippayuttamūlakassa catu-mūlakena upanissaye pañcā ti kusalo sahajātakusalassa. Kusalo kaṭattā rūpasaṅkhātassa avyākatassa, akusalo sahajāta-akusalassa, tathā kaṭattā-rūpasaṅkhātassa avyākatassa, avyākato sahajāta-avyākatassā ti evaŋ pañca. Na-vippayuttapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . *na-upanissaye tīṇī* ti heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva kusalādayo tayo avyākatassa. No-atthipaccayā *na hetuyā navā* ti[4] na-hetupaccayā no-atthiyā vuttānam eva. Sabbe pi hi ekamūlak' ekāvasānā anantarapakatūpanissayavasena labbhanti. *Na-ārammaṇe navā* ti pi te yeva na-ārammaṇe ṭhatvā na-upanissayo dve kātabbā. Yāva nissayam pī ti

[1] Bm. *omits.* [2] B. *omits.* [3] *Above*, p. 108. [4] *Above*, p. 109.

no-atthimūlake naye no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaŋ cakkabandhagamanena na-ārammaṇapaccaye ṭhatvā imehi vā tīhi ito paresu na-adhipati-ādisu aññataraññatarena vā saddhiŋ yāva nissayapaccayaŋ pāpuṇāti tāva ṭhatvā na-upanissaye dve vissajjanāni kātabbānī ti attho. Evaŋ lakkhaṇaŋ ṭhapetvā puna na-ārammaṇato paṭṭhāya yāva na-nissayā satta paccaye gahetvā *na-upanissaye dve* ti āha. Tattha no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-upanissaye dve, no-atthipaccayā na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-adhipatipaccayā na-upanissaye dve ti evaŋ na-ārammaṇato purima-pacchimehi na-nissaya-pariyosānehi[1] sabbapadehi saddhiŋ yojānā kātabbā. Dve ti pan' ettha kusalo avyākatassa, akusalo avyākatassā ti nānākhaṇikakammavasena kaṭattā-rūpassa paccayavasena veditabbāni. Na-upanissayapadena saddhiŋ na-purejātādisu sabbattha dve. Kammapaccayo pan' ettha na gahito, tasmiŋ hi gahite te pi dve vārā chijjanti vissajjanam eva na labbhati. Evaŋ yena yena saddhiŋ yassa yassa saŋsandane yaŋ labbhati yañ ca parihāyati, taŋ sabbaŋ sādhukaŋ sallakkhetvā sabbapaccanīyesu gaṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Paccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Anulomapaccanīyaŋ.*]

Anulomapaccanīye *hetupaccayā satta, ārammaṇe navā* ti evaŋ Anulome,[2] *na-hetuyā pannarasa, na-ārammaṇe pannarasā* ti evaŋ Paccanīye ca[3] laddhagaṇanesu paccayesu yo paccayo anulomato ṭhito, tassa anulome laddhavārehi saddhiŋ ye paccanīyato ṭhitassa paccanīye laddhavāresu sadisavārā tesaŋ vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Anulomasmiŋ hi hetupaccaye *hetuyā sattā* ti satta vārā laddhā. Paccanīye na-ārammaṇapaccaye na-ārammaṇe pannarasā ti pannarasa laddhā. Tesu ye hetuyā satta vuttā, tehi saddhiŋ na-ārammaṇe vuttesu pannarasasu kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalassa, avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti ime satta sadisā. Te sandhāya *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe sattā* ti vuttaŋ.[4] *Na-adhipatiyā sattā* ti ādisu pi

[1] B. Bm. *omit* na-.
[2] *Above*, p. 180.
[3] *Above*, p. 191.
[4] *Above*, p. 200.

es' eva nayo. Na-sahajātassa pana hetupaccayassa abhāvā na-sahajāte eko pi na labbhate, tasmā tena saddhiŋ yojanā na katā. Na-aññamaññe kusalādayo tayo rūpāvyākatassa labbhanti, te sandhāya tīnī ti vuttaŋ. Tathā na-sampayutte. Na-vippayutte pana kusalaŋ kusalassa, akusalaŋ akusalassa, avyākataŋ avyākatassā ti arūpadhammavasena tīṇi veditabbā. Na-nissaya-no-atthi-no-vigatā na-sahajāto viya na labbhanti yevā ti tehi pi saddhiŋ yojanā na katā. Evam ettha satta tīṇī ti dve yeva gaṇanaparicchedā. Tesaŋ vasena ūnataragaṇanena saddhiŋ atirekagaṇanassa pi gaṇanaŋ parihāpetvā paccayaghaṭanesu gaṇanā veditabbā.

Tattha *hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti na-ārammaṇe sattā* ti kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayena paccayo na-ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Kusalā hetusampayuttakānaŋ[1] khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayena paccayo na-ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo ti iminā nayena satta vārā uddharitabbā. *Na-adhipatiyā sattā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Dutiye ghaṭane aññamaññassa paviṭṭhattā, ṭhapetvā na-sampayuttaŋ, sesesu tīṇī ti vuttaŋ. Na-sampayutte pana aññamañña-vippayuttaŋ paṭisandhi-nāmarūpaŋ sandhāya ekan ti vuttaŋ. Aññamaññapaccayo c' ettha anulomaghaṭane paviṭṭhattā paccanīyato na labbhati, tasmā na-aññamaññe ti na vuttaŋ. Yathā c' ettha, evaŋ sesaghaṭanesu pi paviṭṭhapaccayā paccanīyato na labbhantī ti na vuttā.

Tatiyaghaṭane sampayuttassa paviṭṭhattā sabbattha tīṇi yeva.

Catutthaghaṭane vippayuttassa paviṭṭhattā tīṇī ti kusalādīni cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa.

Pañcame vipākassa paviṭṭhattā sabbattha ekaŋ avyākatena avyākataŋ. Ito paresu pi vipākasampayuttesu es' eva nayo.

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti *na-ārammaṇe cattārī* ti[2] kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti imesaŋ vasena veditabbāni Sesesu pi es' eva nayo.

[1] Bm. hetū°. [2] *Above*, p. 201.

Na-aññamaññe dve ti kusalā-avyākatassa, tathā avyākato. Parato pi dvīsu es' eva nayo.

Iminā upāyena sabbaghaṭanesu labbhamānavasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Sabbāni pi c' etāni imasmiŋ anulomapaccanīye sahajātavasena ceva pakiṇṇakavasena ca pannarasādhikāni cattāri ghaṭanasatāni vuttāni. Tesu tasmiŋ tasmiŋ ghaṭane ye anulomato ṭhitā paccayā, tesaŋ eko pi paccanīyato na labbhati. Hetumūlake c' ettha paṭhame ghaṭane anulomato pañcannaŋ paccayānaŋ ṭhitattā paccanīyato ekūnavīsati paccayā āgatā. Evaŋ sesesu pi anulomato ṭhitā va sesā paccanīyato āgatā. Anulomato c' ettha bahusu pi ṭhitesu paccanīyato ekeko va āgato ti veditabbā. Yathā ca hetumūlake evaŋ ārammaṇādimūlakesu pi sabbam etaŋ vidhānaŋ yathānurūpato[1] veditabbanti.

Anuloma-paccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaŋ.*]

Paccanīyānulome pi *hetuyā satta, ārammaṇe navā* ti evaŋ Anulome, *na-hetuyā pannarasa, na-ārammaṇe pannarasā* ti evaŋ Paccanīye ca laddhagaṇanesu paccayesu yo paccanīyato ṭhito, tassa paccanīyato laddhavāresu ye anulomato ṭhitassa anulomato laddhavārehi sadisā vārā, tesaŋ vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Paccanīyasmiŋ hi na-hetupaccaye *na-hetuyā pannarasā* ti pannarasa vārā laddhā.

Anulome ārammaṇapaccaye *ārammaṇe navā* ti nava vārā laddhā. Tattha yena hetuyā pannarasa vuttā, tesu ye vārā ārammaṇe vuttehi navahi sadisā, tesaŋ vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Tattha ye ārammaṇe nava vuttā, tena hetuyā vuttesu pannarasasu kusalo kusalākusalāvyākatānaŋ, akusalo akusala kusalāvyākatānaŋ, avyākato avyākata-kusalākusalānan ti imehi navahi sadisā, te sandhāya *na-hetuyā ārammaṇe navā* ti vuttaŋ.[2] *Adhipatiyā dasā* ti ādīsu pi es' eva nayo. Ārammaṇādīnaŋ hi anulomagaṇanāya ye vārā vuttā, na-hetupaccayena saddhiŋ saŋsandane pi te sabbe labbhantī ti veditabbā. Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa na-hetupaccayena paccayo, ārammaṇapaccayena

[1] S. yathānulomato anurūpato. [2] *Above*, p. 222.

paccayo: *dānaŋ datvā, sīlaŋ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaŋ katvā, taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhatī* ti iminā upāyena tesaŋ pāḷi uddharitabbā. *Na-hetupaccayā adhipatiyā* [*dasā*][1] ti ettha, ṭhapetvā vīmaŋsādhipatiŋ, sesādhipativasena anulomavibhange āgatavārā uddharitabbā. Evam ettha nava, dasa, satta, tīṇi, terasa, ekan ti cha gaṇanaparicchedā; tesaŋ vasena ūnataragaṇanena saddhiŋ atirekagaṇanassā pi gaṇanaŋ parihāpetvā na-hetumūlakādīnaŋ nayāñaŋ timūlakādisu sabbasaŋsandanesu gaṇanā veditabbā.

Idaŋ tāva sādhāraṇalakkhaṇaŋ; na pan' etaŋ sabbasaŋsandanesu gacchati. Yehi pana paccayehi saddhiŋ yesaŋ paccayānaŋ saŋsandane ye vārā virujjhanti, te apanetvā avasesānaŋ vasena p' ettha gaṇanā veditabbā. *Na-hetupaccayā, na-ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatiyā sattā* ti ettha hi kusalo akusalassa, avyākato kusalassa, akusalassā ti ime ārammaṇadhipativasena labbhamānā tayo vārā virujjhanti. Kasmā? Na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti vuttattā, tasmā te apanetvā sahajātādhipati nayen' ev' ettha kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalassa, avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti satta vārā veditabbā. Te pi na-hetupaccayā ti vacanato, ṭhapetvā vīmaŋsādhipatiŋ, sesādhipatīnaŋ vasena. Evaŋ sabbattha ūnataragaṇanapaccayavasena avirujjhamānagaṇanavasena ca gaṇanā veditabbā. Yesu paccayesu paccanīyato ṭhitesu ye anulomato na tiṭṭhanti, te pi veditabbā; seyyathīdaŋ: anantarapaccanīyato ṭhite samanantarāsevana-natthi-vigatā anulomato na tiṭṭhanti, sahajāte paccanīyato ṭhite hetu-aññamañña-vipākajhāna-magga-sampayuttā anulomato na[2] tiṭṭhanti. Nissaye paccanīyato ṭhite vatthupurejāto anulomato na tiṭṭhati. Āhāre vā indriye vā paccanīyato ṭhite hetu-aññamañña-[3]vipāka-[3]jhāna-magga-sampayuttā anulomato tiṭṭhanti. Ārammaṇe pana paccanīyato ṭhite adhipati-upanissayā anulomato tiṭṭhanti. Ārammaṇādhipati ārammaṇūpanissayā pana na labbhanti. Iminā upāyena sabbattha yaŋ labbhati, yañ ca na labbhati, taŋ jānitvā labbhamānavasena vārā uddharitabbā. Tattha sabbesu pi timūlakādisu *anantare sattā* ti ādayo dumūlake laddhavārā yeva. Satta mūlakādisu pana *na-saha-*

[1] Bm. *omits.* [2] S. *omits* na. [3] S. *omits.*

jātapaccayā nissaye tīṇī ti[1] purejātavasena vatthunissaye tīṇi. *Kamme dve* nānākhaṇikavasen' eva. *Āhāre ekaŋ* kabaḷinkārāhāravasena. *Indriye ekaŋ* cha rūpindriyavasena. Kamena gantvā *vippayutte tīṇī* ti kusalādīnaŋ avyākatantāni pacchājātavasena atthi-avigatesu *pañcā* ti tāni ceva tīṇi kusalāvyākatā avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatā avyākatassā ti imāni ca dve pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyavasenā ti. Pacchājātapaccayassa paccanīkabhāvato paṭṭhāya pana atthi-avigatesu *ekan* ti avyākato avyākatassa āhāra-indriyavasena. Na-āhāre gahite na-indriyapaccayā ti[2] gahetabbaŋ. Tathā na-indriye gahite āhārapaccayā ti. Kasmā? Dvīsu ekato gahitesu gaṇetabbavārassa abhāvato jhāna-maggādisu pi paccanīkato ṭhitesu āhārato vā indriyato vā ekaŋ anulomaŋ akatvā va avasāne *indriye ekaŋ, atthiyā ekaŋ, avigate ekaŋ; āhāre ekaŋ, atthiyā ekaŋ, avigate ekan* ti vuttaŋ. Sesam ettha uttānattham evā ti.

Na-hetumūlakaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu na-aññamaññamūlake *na-aññamaññapaccayā hetuyā tīṇī* ti[3] akusalādīni cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ adhipatiyā aṭṭhā ti adhipatiyā vuttesu dasasu kusalo kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalāvyākatassā ti dve apanetvā sesāni aṭṭha.

Sahajāte pañcā ti hetuyā vuttehi tīhi saddhiŋ kusalo ca avyākato ca avyākatassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca avyākatassā ti ime dve.

Nissaye sattā ti imehi pañcahi saddhiŋ avyākato kusalassa, avyākato akusalassā ti ime dve vatthuvasena.

Kamme tīṇī ti hetuyā vuttān' eva sesatikesu pi es' eva nayo.

Adhipatiyā tīṇī ti heṭṭhā vuttān' eva.

Na-āhāramūlake *aññamaññe tīṇī* ti,[4] ṭhapetvā āhāre, sesacetasikavasena veditabbāni. Yathā ca heṭṭhā, tathā idhā pi na-āhāra-na-indriyesu ekekam eva gahitaŋ, na dve ekato.

Na-sampayuttapaccayā hetuyā tīṇī ti heṭṭhā na-aññamaññe vuttān' eva.

Adhipatiyā aṭṭhā ti heṭṭhā vuttān' eva.

Na-vippayuttamūlake *kamme pañcā* ti[5] kusalādi cetanā saha-

[1] *Above*, p. 223. [2] S. *inserts* na. [3] *Above*, p. 224.
[4] *Above*, p. 227. [5] *Above*, p. 228.

jātakusalādīnaŋ nānākhaṇikā kusalākusalā cetanā vipākanaŋ kammasamuṭṭhānarupassā ti evaŋ pañca.

Āhāra-indriyesu tīṇi sahajātasadisāni.

Jhāna-maggādisu tīṇi hetusadisāni.

No-atthimūlake yasmā hetu no-atthi nāma na hoti, niyamato atthi yeva, tasmā taŋ agahetvā *na-ārammaṇe navā* ti vuttaŋ. Yathā ca hetu, tathā aññe pi atthi paccayalakkhaṇayuttā ettha anulomato na tiṭṭhanti. *Kamme dve* ti idaŋ pana nānākhaṇikakammavasena vuttaŋ. Paccanīyato sabbe labbhanti.

Yaŋ pana anulomato labbhamānam pi agahetvā tato puratarā paccayā paccanīyato gayhanti. So pacchā yojanaŋ labhati. Ten' ev' ettha *no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . no-avigatapaccayā kamme dve* ti vuttaŋ.[1] Kasmā pan' esa sakaṭṭhāne yeva gahito ti? Yasmā avasesesu sabbesu pi paccanīyato ṭhitesu eko va anulomato labbhati. Idaŋ hi imasmiŋ paccayānulome lakkhaṇaŋ. So sabbesu paccanīyato ṭhitesu eko va anulomato labbhati, so pacchā vuccatī ti.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . no-avigatapaccayā upanissaye navā ti ettha pi es' eva nayo. Idaŋ pana pakatūpanissayavasena vuttaŋ. Iminā upāyena sabbattha labbhamānaŋ, alabbhamānaŋ pure vuttaŋ pacchā vuttañ ca veditabban ti.

Pañhavārassa paccanīyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Niṭṭhitā ca Kusalattikapaṭṭhānassa vaṇṇanā.

[1] *Above*, p. 229.

PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN BY
BILLING AND SONS, LTD., GUILDFORD AND ESHER